



## Epub Maker : Novel Epubs



# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter Prologue

I was standing in a queue at the shopping mall, with a lottery ticket in my hand.

“You’ve won the consolation prize, it’s a pack of tissue. Here you go!”

I got this lottery ticket while I was shopping and even though I knew I wouldn’t win anything, I queued up to redeem my ticket.

People in front of me kept getting the consolation prize one after another. A list on the side with all prizes caught my eyes.

Consolation Prize – Tissue

5. Item Coupon – 1 000 yen
6. Mixed Sweets
7. The Latest Smartphone
8. Hot Spring Vacation for 2 People.

1.???

Following the order of prizes, it’s logical for the first prize to be an oversea vacation or something along the line. It’s placed higher than the hot spring vacation after all.

As I tried to figure out what the first prize could be, the queue got smaller in front of me.

\*ding ding ding\*

I heard a bell ringing. Looked like the guy in front of me won something.

“Congratulation! It looks like... YOU HAVE WON THE FIRST PRIZE!”

“Ohhh, yes! I did it!”

The guy who won made a triumph pose.

“Well then, we will give you more details about your prize, so please follow me inside.”

“Alright!”

He was then led by the staff inside the store. It was my turn now.

“What comes after the first prize...?”

The staff has put a big cross mark at the first prize using a magic pen. I’ve lost the first prize even before I could redeem my ticket.

Well never mind, it looked like there is still that smartphone available. Didn’t sound too bad!

After I gave my lottery ticket to the staff, I started spinning the lottery machine.

\*gara gara gara... goto\*[1]

\*Ding Ding Ding\*

The staff rung the bell once again.

“Eh? I’ve won? Seriously?!”

I was shocked. Never before have I ever thought of winning something.

I looked at the ball that came out of the lottery machine. It was painted in the colour of the rainbow. I turned my head into the direction of the premium prize list to see what kind of prize this would get me.

The first prize came with a golden ball, the second prize with a silver one, the third with a red ball and the fourth and fifth prize respectively came with a blue and yellow ball.

The prize for a rainbow coloured ball was nowhere to be seen.

“What prize do I get with this?” I gave the staff a questioning look, while holding up the ball.

“This is the hidden prize. Congratulation, you have won a great hidden prize!”

“So there is something like that...”

The people around me started to clap, as I looked around.

“Well then, we are going to give you more details about the hidden prize. Please go inside.”

“Sure.”

The staff lead me inside the lottery booth.

I was excited. What kind of details are they going to explain to me? Is it such a big prize needing further explanations?

When I got inside, I saw the man who won the first place earlier.

They have prepared another slot machine as well.

The man from earlier pulled the trigger and two balls came out of the machine.

“It seems to be...tentacles.”

“Is this a usable skill by any chance?”

“Yes, you are correct.”

“Great!”

“I will begin the transfer now.”

I didn’t understand a single word. Transfer? What were they doing? What was going to happen?

I should get the answer right away.

A bright light suddenly burst out of nowhere and a glowing pattern which looked like a magic circle was formed on the ground where the man was standing. The man then

disappeared.

“Wha-What just happened?!”

“Em, and you are?”

“I won the hidden prize.”

“Oh! Is that so? I am sorry.”

The staff took a bow.

“Congratulation on your win from me as well. I shall explain you the prize in detail.”

“Oh yeah.”

“For the premium prize, just like the man who won the first prize earlier, you have the privilege to teleport to any world of your choice.”

“Eh...Excuse me, what did you say?”

“You have the privilege to teleport to any world of your choice.”

“This isn’t a bad joke, right?”

“You saw with your very own eyes what happened earlier, didn’t you?” said the staff and I gasp in disbelief.

“No way...”

No way some kind of light and magic circles came out of nowhere. And a man just disappearing in a blink of an eye. Certainly this can’t be true.

“This was our transfer array. We use this to teleport you to any world you can imagine of.”

“You are kidding me”

“Well, you will have to experience it for yourself. And whether you believe it or not but it is the very truth.” the staff said patiently.

Slowly I began to believe what the staff member was telling me.

“The first and the hidden prize are essentially the same. You get to visit any world you desire. However, the difference between the prizes is that the first prize winner can only pull the machine once. He has to take whatever skill that come out the machine. On the other hand, the hidden prize winner can pull the trigger as many times as he wants, to get the skill he fancies most.”

“As many times as I want you say?”

“Yes, but you can only take one skill to be precise.”

“I understand.”

I didn’t understand it really, but just simply nodded to the explanations.

“As you have unlimited tries, how about give it a go once? And since this room lies in another dimension you can try out your skill as well!”

TL: Hanbun Isekai... Trying to look up for better translation

“I...I will give it a try then.”

Yep, I still didn't get it, but I'll just accept his invitation and give it a try.

I grab the handle of the slot machine and pulled it down. A ball came out instantly and the staff took it.

“Fire Blowing Man”, he read.

“Looks like it's a skill that let you breath fire out of your mouth.”

“Fire?”

“Just try it out! But please do not face toward my direction. It seems to be a kind of dangerous skill.”

I turned around at once, and let out a strong breath.

“Uwahh!!”

Somehow, fire really did come out of my mouth. My face felt a little bit frizzled.

“How was it, did you take a liking to that skill?”

“No... Wait, just give me a second.”

I put my hand on my forehead, and started to think about it.

My thoughts were a mess and I was still confused, but I was certainty sure of one thing.

“You said this is all real, right?”

“I can fully understand that you still have doubts.” the staff said.

“And you said, I can pull the handle as many times as I want, am I right?”

“Yes, please go ahead.”

“Are there any chances that I get the same skill once again?”

“Yes.”

“Alright!” I nodded.

As there were possibilities of getting the same skill over and over again, trying out a lot of skills might be a good idea.

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“This is ‘10x Power Up’. It's a skill to raise your overall strength by 10 times.”

“That's so plain. Once again!”

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“‘Sage’, a skill that let you be all-knowing.”

“Sounds like it's going to be troublesome. Another try!”

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“Don't tell me this is...”

“From the name alone this skill is no good. Again!”

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“‘2x Power Up’”

“It became worse. Again!”

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“I’m sorry, this time it’s a skill to increase your overall strength by 3x.”

“Never mind, once more!”

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

I pull the handle of the lottery machine again and again and again.

After I heard the skill description, I pulled the handle to get a new skill right away.

Sure there were some skills that looked usable. But the more skills I saw, the more I got to think that the previously won ‘10x Power Up’ is not the big prize. There must be something bigger.

“My hand run out of strength.”

“Same goes to me, I’m tired explaining.”

Countless balls, countless skills.

After I have pulled a hundreds of skills, I knew just by looking at the colour of the ball if I got something big or not.

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

\*gara gara gara... goto\*

“Oh! A rainbow coloured ball! It’s the second time now!”

“Eh, what’s with that? There weren’t supposed to be any rainbow coloured ball inside this slot machine.”

The staff was surprised as I showed him the rainbow coloured ball.

“Mister, this is really wonderful!”

“Wonderful? What did I get?”

“Overall strength increase by 777 times!”

I was greatly shocked when I looked at the rainbow coloured ball, to the point that it looked dazzling to me.

---

[1] The sounds of the rumbling inside the lottery machine.



# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 1

\_\_\_\_\_OPPAI\_\_\_\_\_

Chapter 1 – Meeting with Princess

“That skill is nice.”

“Aah...” I nodded.

It’s the result of spinning the lottery machine for several hundred times, and the content. There is no other acceptable skill other than this one.

“I understand, well then. I will begin the transfer now. But before that, there is one last explanation that I need to tell you.”

“What?”

“If you want to return back to this world, all you have to do it wish to return dearly. However, do bear it in mind that once you have returned to this world you can no longer go to the other world again.”

“I got it.”

“Well then,”

After the staff told me so, light began to appear under my foot and the magic array appeared. It was the same scene like the man who won the first prize earlier. I was engulfed by the light completely, and everything before me turned white. When my field of vision came back, I was already in a place that was alien to me. I was in a forest where the sunlight was filtered by the forest trees foliage.

“Err... am I already in the other world?”

I looked at my surrounding. Suddenly seeing myself in the open field is sure shocking. Another world huh? Though I said that I don’t really know.

“Now that I think of it, my skill is 777x overall strength power up was it?”

Something is rising – or so I thought. Well it’s an overall strength power up, so supposedly raising strength in all aspect is to be expected. For the meantime, I will give it a try. I squat a little, accumulating all of my strength in my legs in an attempt to jump.

“Uwa...!”

Unintentionally I let out a scream. It was because I was only thinking of doing a small jump, but instead. As if I was a launched rocket I flew upward. My head hit on the tree as

I get to the top, breaching through I flew up at once. The ground is quite far away, if I were to give it an estimation. I jumped more than 10 meters.

“My strength really is...?”

I took notice of something from far away. (Also I realized that my eyesight power had become a lot better too. Outside of the forest, I saw a carriage. Surrounding the carriage, there are men who looked like knights protecting it. It looked like they are being attack by a group of people who wore a completely different appearance from the knight. On the protecting side, there are 3 people who still standing while the other two had fallen. Although it was quite hard to identify what had happened to those who had fallen on the ground, it seemed like there are blood spread from their lower body.

On the attacking side, just by giving it a quick glance I was able to determine their number are more than 10 people.

“Are they being attacked... hu.”

After I made my landing, I immediately went to the direction of the attacked carriage. My legs had also became quite fast. Surpassing the feeling of cutting through the wind using bicycle. It feels more like cutting through the wind riding a motorcycle.

I got out from the forest at once and went straight to where the carriage was.

“Just give it up, there is no one that going to help you in a place like this.”

The protecting side only have 1 person left.

Yep it has been confirmed. The line and style, it's a half-ass villain words. Without hesitating, I went on my way and give them a helping hand.

“Eh... But what should I do??”

In time of emergency I realized. What should I do? It is true that my overall strength had experienced a power up. Frankly speaking, I did play baseball a little bit when I was a little kid, but I don't have any experience in martial arts.

I don't know any moves to attack people.

“Eii!! For the mean time I'll just hit away.”

Remembering about the backup player in baseball trying to rush to home base that I once saw in television, I tackled the man who spew out the half-assed villain line.

This was not a gag manga, however the man who was hit by the rebound flew several tenth of meters

“You, who the fuck are you?”

“You... What on earth?!”

The attacking side was surprised too. Well it can't be helped. Even I would be surprised if there are people who would suddenly appear with such a strong wind. But anyhow, I'm glad that I came to their rescue.

As expected, the attacking side is are a foul-mouthed bunch of bandits. On the other hand, the defending side are wearing armor with moon crest, and their way talking are those of a

knight.

Hm. Looked like I saved the right side.

“Hey, who the hell are you?”

The bandit who was frightened are... Everyone? Though I think I hold back a little bit, did a lot of them get blown away?

“You saved us.”

The Knight who looked like the leader of their group put away his sword and expressed his gratitude to me.

“My name is Fortist.”

“Ahh??? Emm, my name is Yuki Kakeru. As explaining it in kanji would be difficult, calling me Kakeru would be just fine.”

“Kanji? Is it?”

“Eh, ah! No its nothing. Just call me Kakeru.”

Looking for Fortis reacting, I’m guessing that this world does not have kanji writing system. Because we started conversation normally so I brought the thing about kanji normally.

TLN: Jep... When they introduce themselves, they would usually explain how their name are written in kanji. EXE Fukimura. Fu (Wind) Ki (energy) Mura (village) Etc...Etc...

“I see. Thanks to Kakeru-dono help, we were saved. I dare not to imagine what would happened if you didn’t come to our assistance.”

The only standing man were me and Fortist.

Before I came, in Fortis party 2 man was defeated and the enemy are left with more than 10 people. Even though the knight that was defeated before had begun to regain their footing by now. Honestly speaking, though they can stand, they are not in shape for battle. If they kept on going like that, certainly I wonder ‘what would’ve happened’ indeed.

“Fortist”

A voice came out from inside the carriage. It was the voice of a beautiful young lady.

“Yes.”

“The curtain.”

“As your wish.”

Fortis lowered his waist hurriedly and pulled up the carriage’s curtain. From the inside, there was a woman coming out.

“Uwahhh!!!”

Unconsciously I let my voice out, she was so beautiful that I exclaimed unknowingly.

Wearing a pure white dress, she had a tiara on her head. Pointy ears with long golden hair. Also, with overflowing elegant conduct. The young lady took Fortis hand and get herself

down from the carriage and afterward stood before me.

“My name is Helena Theresia Mercury, the Third Princess of Mercury Kingdom.

“Haa... My name is Kakeru. Wait, I think I’ve said it earlier...”

She was so beautiful that I was left stunned. I bet she had already heard my name when she was inside the carriage earlier, regardless I still reintroduce myself.

“Thank you very much, Kakeru-sama.”

Princess Helena expressed her gratitude with a very serious look.

“No, uhh, umm, it- it’s nothing, I didn’t do anything great.”

I was flustered.

Out of every woman that I had seen in my entire life, Helena is the most beautiful one.

I was charmed by Helena.

“Normally, I would invite Kakeru-sama to the royal palace and repay your kindness with our utmost hospitality. However, we are on our way heading to the front line.”

“Uh, um.”

“However, I will surely repay Kakeru-sama kindness.

Helena pulled out her hand. She handed over the thing that she held on her palm over to me. I thus received it. I’ve seen this thing before.

It was a folding fan with a splendid crest painted on it. The folding fan that she held just now, was filled with warmth and has a good fragrance to it.

“Please by all mean visit me whenever you come to the Royal Palace.”

“Show it to the guard and we will be informed.”

Fortis explained further.

I looked at Helena admiringly as she got inside the carriage again. The two knights who were somehow able to move began on continuing their travel with Fortis.

I who was left alone, was left aloof for quite a while.

“She was really a beauty.”

Though I murmured that, saying it in past tense is still not quite right. After the young lady carriage was no longer visible within my vision was when I finally able to move my head, understanding something.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 2

### Chapter 2 – Hunting and exchanging for money

I reached the town. It was a fairly developed town when I decided to went on my way opposite to Princess Helena direction. It was a western-styled town where it was surrounded by stone wall. It was as if it was there for the sake of fighting and also for the sake of defending, anyhow it was one way or another.

As I walked near to the town's gate, an armed soldier asked me to halt. There were two soldier, they were equipped with a simple armor and a long spear.

“Halt, from where do you come from!”

“Eh?”

“Asnwer me!”

One of the soldier asked me with his spear pointing onto my direction.

“Err... even if you asked me where I came from...”

I hesitated. Even if I tell them that I came from Japan, they won't probably know such place.

“Why are you not answering!”

“Wearing a weird clothing.”

“What a suspicious guy!”

“Eh eh hh!!?”

Certainly that had incurred my wrath, I realized that I am overall unique. But just because I wore a different set of clothing, that doesn't mean that I'm suspicious. Eh, but I wonder do I really looked suspicious?

Well apart from the soldiers who was wearing armor, the clothing that I wore do looked a little bit different from the public that was throwing a glimpse on me from inside the town.

The first people that I saw were only the Princess, Knights and the bandits. And afterwards I met this two soldiers. That's why I haven't realized that the clothing that I wore is very different from the public bunch.

Now then, what should I do.

“If you are not answering, then we will have to apprehend you.”

“Wait! Look at that!”

One of the soldier came forward to apprehend me, however the other one told him to stop. The soldier who asked the other soldier to stop said so as he pointed out to my waist area. What the heck was it about – or so I thought. But what was on my waist was the folding fan that Princess Helena gave me. I put it away in my pocket, thus the lower part of the folding fan was visible sticking out from my pocket.

“Ah, about this fan?”

I took out the fan and spread it open, and then the prestigious crest was visible.

“That is the royal crest, moreover it’s a folding fan. Does it mean...?”

“That is Princess Helena’s folding fan. However, Princess would never bestow something like that very easily. Before, there was a Marquis Knight who had done a meritorious deed in the war, and he had asked for the fan but he was never bestowed with it. That is how hard it is for Princess Helena to grant something, or so the rumors that I heard said.”

“But,”

“But, however...”

The soldiers were whispering to themselves. If what they had said earlier to be the truth, then it looked like I go myself something amazing.

I stared at the folding fan.

Thinking about the time when I was bestowed with this folding fan, and about the person who granted it to me.

Princess Helena.

“Excuse me.”

“E, eh?”

“Can we testify it to see if it’s the real thing or no?”

“Err, what should I do?”

“Pardon me me.”

After that the soldier put his hand high on top of the fan and recited something. Then along with pale light emerging, the crest was coated with light making it looked like 3D.

“We, we are very sorry!”

“Please do proceed on your way!”

Looked like they somehow managed to confirm its legitimacy. The soldiers who were looking very sorry put away their spear and stand in ‘attention’ position.

“Welcome to Roizen Town.” was what they said.

I passed through the entrance gate.

I wonder if it was because of the commotion that we made earlier, but it looks like all the people who was near the entrance gate had their eyes on me looking very curious.

“That is Princess Helena..?”

“It was the real deal it seems.”

“Does it mean that Princess Helena has an intimate relationship with that person?”

“I wonder if he’s a new Royalty.

As my hearing ability was raised 777 times too, I can clearly what all the onlookers had been saying. It’s good if all of it are good things, but there are some bad things too.

Clothing. Food. Shelter.

The fundamental things that you need in order to live.

For clothing, the one that I wear right now should do it. One way or another. But I do need to get myself a new one sooner or later. The problem now is food and shelter.

The solution for that two is...? Having money. In short, I must earn myself some money. What should I do in order to do that – was what I was thinking to myself.

“Move away, clear the path!!”

Behind my back, there were a group of people of four riding a carriage passing through me. Behind those four people there were two wagon with two giant beast loaded.

The beast were chained tightly, it weren’t able to move. I don’t know if it’s still alive or dead. The group stopped in front of a certain building. They then drove the carriage inside the building one by one.

“Yossha! After we got the money let’s go drink!!”

“It has been a while, tonight I’m going to drink to my heart content.”

After they said that they gone off to somewhere.

“Just now, are they turning the beast in for money?”

Wanting to know for myself, I head towards the building and entered it.

Inside the building. There was the group who entered earlier trying to get the beast on the wagon down. There was one man who was commanding them. I made my way to the man who was commanding.

“Excuse me.”

“What is it?”

“Can you sell the beast that you hunted?”

Cutting off the chase, I asked directly to the point.

“Yeah, if you hunt this mountain cow you can get yourself considerable amount of money.”

“Mountain Cow? Is this a cow?” I said as I looked at the beast.

Certainly, looking at its appearance it do looked like a cow. With a long mane and sharp tusk it do looked considerably ferocious.

Frankly speaking, it doesn't look anything like herbivore, more like a carnivore sort of beast.

"Are you alone? Don't take it bad but if you don't have more man power then you better give up thinking of hunting this beast. To take down this beast alone need 4-5 experienced people, if its inexperience than 5-10 people if not then it would be very dangerous."

"Is that so?"

"Yeah, the meat is absurdly delicious but hunting it would be very dangerous."

"For the meantime, can you tell me where can I find such beast?" I said asking for location.

The man kept on reminding me that hunting the beast down without cooperators would be very dangerous. Well in exchange, the price Mountain Cow would sell very high.

\*\*\*

I got a map from the man. Following the map I exited the town. Mountain cow seems to appear at the grassy plain, near the neighborhood where the mountain could be seen.

"Ah, is that it?"

I located the Mountain Cow at the distant remote place. To be precise, I saw a bunch of people hunting down the Mountain Cow. It was a group of six people, 3 people act as the vanguard while the other 3 works as the rear guard.

"There's already people before me, looks like I have to find for another."

Thinking so I left the scene and began searching for a new target but...

"Uwahhh!!"

"Jobu! Shit! How dare you do this to Jobu!!?"

"Stop it, don't make any bad move!"

From the voice that I heard, things doesn't seems to be in their favor.

"Stop moving and concentrate!"

Afterwards the scene of where the mountain cow began retaliating towards the hunting group one by one could be seen. Not long after, the vanguard had fallen and the mountain cow directed its wrath towards the rear guard.

The rear guard who was being aimed at cowers.

"Chii..." Clicking my tongue, I rushed out.

Covering the distance of 100 meters in a split second, I tackled the mountain cow. The mountain cow was blown away, but it stood up once again. As expected, this mountain cow is even more sturdy than a human.

I went on pursuit, even more I went down on throwing punch on both side of the mountain cow's side. It was a normal punch; however, it was quite a splendid set of punch.

The mountain cow was sent spinning to the air, and was not able to stand up any longer after that.



\*\*\*

I put the mountain cow on my shoulder and went back to the town. It was surprisingly light, or maybe it felt very light to me because of the power up skill that I got.

“Ah! Don’t tell me, did you do it all by yourself?”

“Yes, it was surprisingly easy.”

“Impressive. Ah this is...” As the man said admiringly he brought out a sack and gave it to me.

Inside the sack were silver coins which I’ve never seen before. As the bag was pulled out quite quickly, maybe the market value of this mountain cow is equal to the amount of silver coins that I got.

“Hey you. Do you think you can turn in the cows regularly? If you can then I will increase the price that I sell to you by 10 percent.”

Somehow he gave me quite a good deal.

“Regularly by how much?”

“Every two days, if possible every day.”

“I got it, I’ll try my best.”

“Thank you for the help.”

I gave a slight bow and left the place. For the meantime, I got myself an easy job, and got myself some money.

“After that...”

I looked up to the sky, without knowing it was already evening. First, I need to find a place to sleep tonight.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 3**

## 03. Buying a house

I who have entered an inn, decided to calculate the earnings that I've made. I put the money sack on the built-in table and spread out all the money. All of the silver coin that I got are the same in appearance, there was a majestic looking king carved on it.

When I do the counting, all the silver coin that I got was amounted to 99. As I used one silver coin to pay for the inn rent, the value of that Mountain Cow would be exactly 100 silver coins.

“Well that is good at all, but just how much value does one silver coin represent actually?”

I picked up one silver coin and examined it and gave the room that I rent survey afterwards. There was nothing unusual, it's just your average lodging place it seems. If this were Japan, an overnight stay would cost you about 5 000 to 10 000 yen.

So in short, I earned about 500 000 to 1 000 000 yen by killing 1 mountain cow.

“If my calculation is correct... it's a very good thing. Well even if it's not correct, for one mountain cow I can live in this in for 100 days.”

I recalled the time when I hunted the mountain cow down.

I made a huge profit by doing something that is so easy, I should hunt more of this mountain cow in the future. Thinking so, I went to sleep early.

\*\*\*

The following day, I walked the same path that I used yesterday where I located the mountain cow at the grassy plain.

I met one mountain cow being hunted down. I don't know which mercenary nor group do they came from, but all of the wearing the same set of armors and weapons. They were striking down the mountain cow.

I observed them for a while... Well, if it's became just like yesterday when they couldn't handle it, then I will go on my way and hunt it.

But it didn't end like that.

It took them about 1 hour, but they finally beat down the mountain cow resulting with two of their members having a minor injury.

Carrying the mountain cow, I saw their disappearing figure as they went towards the city direction. Assuming that it would be 1 000 000 for one cow, it will be 100 000 coins for the each of them.

That amount itself can already be considered as good, but you have to think about the danger (though for minor injury you will only be needing 1 week of rest.) and chances of injury.

“Normally it would be a decent earning, I think.”

I wander around at the grassy plain, praying that I can see one cow as fast as I could as I walked around. After doing that for about 30 minutes, I finally found one. When the cow noticed my presence, its eyes became bloodshot and its breathing became erratic.

And just like that, the cow came charging towards my direction.

“Huuuu...”

I evaded the incoming attack and launched a punch towards the attacking cow. Counterpunch, my fist met the between of the cow just perfectly and the cow was blown away. It fell onto the ground, and moving no longer after exhaling a hard breath for a few times.

I put the mountain cow on my shoulder and went towards the city to turn it in for money. After that I went back to the grassy plain and wander around. I met another mountain cow, beat it and turned it in for money.

Beat it and turned it in for money. Beat it and turned it in for money. Though I kept doing so quite persistently, today I’ve only hunted about 5 mountain cows.

Frankly speaking, finding the mountain cow takes more time rather than hunting it down. At the end of the day, I said it to the person who taking the cow in and gave me the money.

“The people who normally hunt the mountain cow hunt only once a day, this is the first time I hear such comment about hunting them.” He said looking half amazed.

Odd enough I agree with it.

Other than sustaining injury, there are chances if you’re unable to beat it you will run away. I didn’t think of the time taken to take the cow on your shoulder and went back to the city to change it for money.

But that doesn’t have anything to do with me.

Anyway, the earning that I made today is 550 silver coins. Just like what the store clerk had said, he increased the payment for the mountain cow by 10 percent. Adding up the earning that I made yesterday and today, everything totaled to 649 coins.

Interpreting it to its maximum possible amount, it would be 6.49 million yen.

\*\*\*

“This is the place?”

It was already evening when I reached a store while holding onto a note on one of my hand. When I said I want to buy a house, the man who deals with buying the mountain cow recommend me to go to this place.

I opened the door and entered the building.

Surprisingly in the store that was kept clean, there was a middle aged man with a protruding belly. As the man saw me, he received me with a business like smile.

“Welcome to Samaras firm. Is there anything that I can help you with?”

“I would like to buy a house.” I said directly.

“Leave it to me, is it for living purpose or for business purpose?”

What flashed in my mind was the consideration for Japan's residential condition; following the image of my dream house, I said "I would like for a house with vast space and a garden. That would be nice."

"Is that so, then may I know the budget?"

"This..." The money sack resounded hard as I put it down on top of the table.

"649 silver coins."

"Is that so?"

The man expression became cloudy. As I thought it's not enough? No it's not enough. Last night calculation it was equivalent to 6 500 000. But if I calculated if poorly it might have half the amount from what I have calculated.

If that so it would be around 3 000 000.

With money amounted only to that to think that I want to buy a house with spacious garden. If I were the store clerk, I would be like "...what the heck is this person talking about." is what I would think. To have his expression to be clouded only just by a little, this man is a splendid businessman.

"Is it impossible?"

"Including the spacious of the house into consideration, the price for a normal house would be around 2 000 silver coins."

"2 000 coins, 2 thousand. Is that so."

"Moreover as dear customer wished for a house with spacious garden area, it would cost twice than the usual price in this neighborhood."

"4 000?"

40 mountain cows huh? There's no problem, but it would take some times. Above all, there is no possibilities for the amount of the mountain cow to increase at once. Even if I hunt more than 5 a day, it would still take more than a week time. If the encounter possibilities are to be bad it might even take more than one month.

That is so dull, it's too tiresome.

It can't be help, I will lower down the requirement a bit, but when I was about to do that...

"I'm sorry but dear customer, do you have confidence in your skill?"

"Skill? Do you mean strength? Well I do have quite the confidence with my strength, is there's anything?"

"This sack—excuse me."

The man turned around to the table where I put the money sack down. There was a mark that I had collection of.

"This is the mountain cow hunting crest of Andrew firm. Seeing that you're using this sack, I made a conjecture that dear customer must have some skill."

"I see."

I looked at the mark. That shop? It's called as Andrew? I think there was a signboard on top of the building's door. I agreed with the man conjecture completely. Probably I myself will look others who have such bags with those thought from now on.

"Well then, I don't exactly recommend it to you but I do happen to know something."

"What do you mean?"

"...Although I only got the hint from the resident of this city, southeast from this city there is a mansion. There seems to be no one living in there. It is also called as the haunted house."

The man made a bitter expression.

"Haunted mansion?"

"Yes, previously it was the mansion of a wealthy merchant. From the rumors that I heard there are no one living in that mansion. Truth to be told, some of our customer went there but every one of them..."

"I see."

"The mansion itself was very well made, and there is no shortcoming regarding the space. If it weren't only for that, the mansion would cost more than 5 thousand."

"With this sort of background story, no one wants to live there."

"You cannot live there... is the correct way to interpret it actually dear customer."

"Haunted mansion huh?" I gave it a deep thought.

I don't really believe in the existence of spirit phenomena. When watching horror movies, I don't really get scared too. Frankly speaking, I'm the type who can live in the house normally even if the place has a fishy background.

I'll worry about it when it actually came out. This is not Japan, but from the way that man talking. Perhaps, it will really come out?

If there's really a ghost, I'll beat it up.

While I was pondering, for the mean time I've it an ear.

"By the way, the price is?"

"We won't be having much luck with being stingy in this one, for us to sell this one... 100 coins."

"Consider it's sold!" I replied immediately.

A mansion with a net worth of 5 000 are being sold for 100. It's 98% discount! It's so cheap I cannot find any reason not to buy it at all.

"Are you really sure with that decision?"

,

"Yeah, if the ghost ever come out I'll beat it to pulp." Being too excited, I said such word.

"I understand."

The man was hesitating for a while but he changed to his business like smile in a flash.

Thus, I myself, had gotten a mansion. If any of them ghost came out, I'll beat them up!  
My excitement was accompanied with such thought.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 4

### 04. Maid's order

That night, I came to the haunted mansion alone.

Normally, at time like this a real estate agent will show me the rope around the area, but Saramas from the real estate company was like,

“I’ll leave all the minor things to you.”

He said that to me and left me alone checking the mansion.

When I asked him if he had something to do, he said he’s going to prepare the contract, making registration at the public office, doing arrangement for the lack of furniture at the mansion. He even answered so in rapid succession

“We can leave such sort of things later don’t we?” I asked again.

“To make it so that you can live comfortably as fast as we could is our motto.”

Well, seeing how fast he evaded the topic of showing the ropes around the area. I guess he must be that much terrified of this haunted mansion.

Using the key that I got from the Saramas’s firm store clerk, I passed through the front yard and went straight to the mansion’s door and opened it.

Using the lamp that was given to me, I light up the other lamps inside the mansion from room to room.

There were a lot of different rooms amounting to more than 20 including the parlor, living room and bedroom. Although there seems to be no sign of people living in this mansion, the furniture was aligned in one way.

.

“As I thought, it ran away...”

Something is weird— kind of feeling welled up inside me. To the very least, there is no necessity for the furniture to be arranged this way and the store clerk would at least understand that.

As there was a balcony outside, I go up the stairs where there was carpet spread all over while letting out a small laugh.

Even though the mansion was located at the outskirts of the city, from the balcony I can see the entire view of city’s night scenery.



The light was sparse at the heart of the city, but it's beautiful in its own sense. At the same time, you can actually feel the height of this place's rank.

This mansion was originally a very expensive property, so for such a scenery must've already been taken into account.

It felt good.

That night, I spent a quality time enjoying the scenery and took my rest at the most splendid bedroom I could find.

I'm not sure either it was due to the bed being very large that I wasn't able to sleep well, but that doesn't seemed like the case.

\*\*\*

The following day, to complete my quota of at least one mountain cow a day, I wandered around the neighbourhood.

I can hunt more mountain cow and earn a lot more, but as I just got myself a mansion. There are tons of things that I want to do. There are some furniture that I wish to replace too, and I want to get my hands on things that I actually need in my daily necessity.

For example, as I cannot get a good sleep, I want to buy a pillow and futon.

TLN : Surely you know what futon is right?

Well, there a heaps of things that I need but there is one thing that hold a high importance to me.

"I would like to hire a maid."

I went to the Saramas firm and the store clerk with a worried expression was there.

"Maid, is it?"

"Yes, a maid. Maintaining that place alone by myself would be impossible afterall."

"I see, so that was the case."

"Regarding it being the haunted mansion, is it really that terrifying?"

"Surely not."

Saramas flustered a little but and cleared his throat afterwards.

TLN: I'm guessing since it's called Saramas firm so the shopkeeper would be the owner; Saramas.

"Just leave it to me, I will arrange it for you. If I think about it carefully, living in that big mansion alone, not having a maid won't cut it."

"You can do that too?"

"Of course dear customer!"

Saramas seems to be taking a great pride while he was saying so,

As he was looking quite differently from before, I decided to tease him a little bit.

“Are there maid who would be willing to work inside a haunted mansion?”

“Regarding that matter, you don’t have to be worried.”

Saramas had a very serious look on his face, being surprised as the way he reacted wasn’t the way I was hoping it to be made me dumbfounded a little bit,

“Oh?”

“No matter what kind of house it would be, be it a house of demon murderer, as long as they got paid. There bound to be one or two people who’d be willing to work as your maid.”

“I see, then does it mean that it’s okay?”

“Certainly so dear customer, now then. What kind of maid do you have in your preferences?”

“What kind huh? Let me see...”

I gave it a deep thought.

I need to find a maid to take care of my mansion! Was what I had in mind, but I never really gave it any sort of thought on what kind of maid that I want.

Talking about maid, there are capable maid and not so capable maid.

.....

A long skirt brazen maid who can complete the given task perfectly.

A clumsy mini-skirted maid who keep on failing on every task, crybaby.

TLN : In the raw it was ‘full with emotion’, well take it with a pint of vodka added with salt.

Which one is better...

TLN : Long skirt one for me... So I can play her route and turn that emotionless brazen maid into a dere-dere bish.

“...maid that can do her job properly I guess?”

“I see, a maid who posses the talent to become a chief maid in the future is it?”

“Chief maid huh? Yeah I think that’s about it.”

Imagining about it makes me excited a little bit. The maids listened to Chief maid orders. And the boss of that Chief Maid is me. It makes me extremely excited.

“Well then, I’ll be looking for maid with that taken into account. Lastly...”

“Yes?”

“Between slave maid, butler or a normal maid. Which one do you prefer?”

“Slave maid.” I replied immediately.

That is for given as she won’t turn on me.

\*\*\*

“To think that they would normally have a slave maid. I see that’s how it is...”

As I was strolling throughout the city, I recalled the the last question that Saramas asked me.

Afterwards, I exited from the store. As expected, they cannot prepare someone to work right away today so they will look for it and told me to come again tomorrow.

With this, I’m somehow finished with my task of looking for a maid.

Now that what is the next thing that I need – was what I thought. But before I knew it I already became a roundworm.

TLN : Have you ever seen the shape of stomach parasite,I think that was what the author mean by that parable.

I randomly entered the nearby store. Near the street corner there are restaurant that looks quite flourishing.

“Irasshai~mase, welcome to Purosu-tei!”

An apron wearing woman greeted me.

“What would you like to have?”

‘

“Err...”

I looked at the inside of the store.

There was the menu, but it looked gibberish and I don’t understand it at all.

“I’m not quite sure, do you have anything that you can recommend to me?”

“Customer, are you a traveler?”

“Do I look like one? Actually I’ve recently arrived here so I am thinking to stay here for a while.”

“I see. Then how about a mountain cow fried rice? It’s a famous speciality of this city where the cow meat and rice are cooked producing a nice fragrance. Usually it is limited to 5 serving, but today we made more.”

“Why did you made more for today?”

“It looks like there’s an skillful hunter that had come to this city, so procuring the meat had became stable and easier.It seems that the price for the meat had decreased for a bit. It’s a very good thing.”

“Heh.. is that so.”

It was a little bit funny. Probably the person that she mention was me. When it was said to me directly like that, it somehow made me feel a little bit funny.

“Well then, in that case.”

I ordered the recommended menu.

Now that I think of it, i made my earning from hunting mountain cow. But never did once I’ve eaten the mean of mountain cow itself.

“Got it, one mountain cow fried rice.”

“Ahh... a big serving.”

“Okay, a big serving at that.”

The woman left with a big smile on her face and went back inside the shop. After a bit of waiting, she came big with a big plate filled with fried rice.

“Sorry for making you wait.”

“Whoa... it looked really delicious. By the way how much does it cost?”

“It would be 10 copper coins.”

“How about this one...”

As I don't have anything like copper coin, I pulled out one silver coin and put it on the table.

“Silver coin huh?”

“Is it not enough?”

“No no no. It's the opposite actually. I'm wonder if we have enough change to pay you back.”

“Oh you don't have enough change?”

It seems that they don't have enough small change, it happens a lot in convenient store too.

“Well then, with the remaining amount of money, please bring me another recommended dish that you have.”

“Is it okay?”

“Bring me the delicious one.”

Saying so, once again the woman smiled brightly. She took the silver coin and went back to the shop.

I ate the fried rice.

“DELICIOUS!!!”

Though being only a recommendation, it was amazingly delicious. Somehow it got a nostalgic taste to it, restaurant. No, it got a homely taste to it. When I think of it, the cow meat that they used were really soft and juicy. The moment I bit into it, the umami inside the meat juice was spread out, filling my mouth.

I wolfed down the food greedily.. As it was really delicious, I finished eating it in no time. Now then, the next recommended dish would come. If it's something that as delicious as this, I'd like to request for the cow meat to be in separated.

It was such time when I suddenly thought about something.

“It's bad to save up even more copper coin in this city.”

With my strengthened hearing sense, my ears caught on something suspicious.

Connecting it with the small change matter earlier, I focus my consciousness at the direction of the voice.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 5

Chapter 5. – Tracking down conspiracy

“Collecting copper coin is going to be more and more dangerous soon.”

“I thought so, as the number of copper coin is getting less and less. Collecting it would become very dangerous.”

“We need to transfer the copper coin that we have now, I’ll do the arrangement.”

“I got it.”

From the flow of the conversation, there were two men who was having a talk.

“Dear customer?”

“Uuwaa?”

“What happen dear customer? You stared at the door as if you want to eat it.”

“Ah, no its nothing.”

The voice that I heard was from the other side of the door, to put it in simple words, it came from the outside of the restaurant.

“I’m sorry, I suddenly remembered I had something urgent that I need to do.”

“But the food is...”

“I’ll come again.” having said so, I sprang out from the shop. From the midst of various chattering voice, I tried to pick up the voice that I heard earlier.

While I was listening to music, there were a lot of noise that came from the music— for example there’s the sound of the drum. And to pick up the noise, I focus solely on the sound of the drum.

“This is really profitable and all but it it really troublesome.”

I finally picked up on the voice that I heard earlier. Thus, I chased after the voice. There was the two people from earlier and they are still having their conversation. That was why, when I was chasing after them I depended on followed their voice. After passing through the alleys for a lot of times which I can’t remember how many, I arrived at the place that was not quite popular.

Suddenly the voice became smaller.

“I wonder if they had entered a building?”

I looked around. At the back of the alley there are a wide varieties of buildings. I stood in front of one of the building and put my ear on the door. While I was doing the same thing to the fifth door, I finally caught up on the voice of the two men earlier.

“This is everything right? Okay! I’m going to transport everything tonight. I will regroup with the others at another city and bring it to the melting furnace location.”

“Hey, how much profit would you think we will make from this?”

“Based on the current market price... When we melt it before selling it, it we will yield around twice the profit.”

“Uhee!! That is even more from before isn’t? So you’re saying that, we going to yield profit twice that the copper coin that we have here right?”

“That’s how it is.”

“Uuhhaaa!!”

From their conversation that I first picked up earlier, it sounds very dangerous.

“They’re going to melt the copper coin and sell it as a raw material?”

No matter in what country, it is forbidden to melt the coins that the government had distributed. That sort of thing is a grave crime. I’m thinking to barge in directly but, giving a close attention to their conversation. It looks like they got a collaborators and business partner too.

Even if I take my action now, it would more no more than stepping on a gecko tail.

“.....”

I memorise the place and route properly, and left the scene afterwards.

\*\*\*

“This is the place huh?”

From the information that I got by asking people around the city, the place that I reached to was the public office. When I asked for something that kind of works like the police, where criminal would be brought upon justice, this is the place where they had directed me to go.

“Halt! Who’s there!”

Just like the first time when I reached this city, and armed soldier said so while having his spear pointed at my direction. Well, that is to be expected, I’ve made my own preparation too. I pulled out the folding fan that I got from Princess Helena, and showed it to the gatekeeper.

“I am Princess Helena envoy, I would like to meet with the person in charge.”

“Princess Helena-sama? Wait, isn’t that Princess Helena the royal crest? What’s more it’s genuine.”

Using magic (or at least something like that) the gatekeeper affirm the legitimacy of the fan, and he acted completely different than what he did just now.

“Please wait for a while, I shall let them know of your visit immediately.”

“Aah.”

The gatekeeper rushed inside while I waited there for a while. Approximately around 10 minutes, the gatekeeper came back.

“Thank you for waiting. Arumoss-sama is waiting for you inside. Please make your way.”

The gatekeeper let me pass through the gate and I made my way inside.

Following the lead of the gatekeeper, I arrived at a room where official duties usually take place. There was a good looking middle-age man inside the room. When the man realized of my presence, he stood up and had a serious expression.

“I’m Kefka Arumoss.”

“I’m Yuuki Kakeru.”

“That’s a name that is quite foreign to me but, what should I call you by?”

“Call me with whatever names you like.”

“Well then I shall call you Kakeru-sama. You are Princess Helena envoy, is it true?”

“Ahh, this is the prove of it.”

Lying for the second time. I held a little bit of guilt inside my heart but buried it down and showed him Princess Helena’s folding fan.

“This is certainly Princess Helena Theresia Mercury’s folding fan. I’m sorry for being rude. I held no intention to doubt you but as the gatekeeper said it was a man with a weird looking outfit, so I just need to make sure.”

“That is fine.”

It was already within my expectation to being doubted, that was why I brought along the folding fan in the first place.

“Rather than that, I had some important matter to talk about.”

“What matter would it be?”

“There are someone who’s collecting copper coin and melting it down.”

“That kind of matter cannot be joking with.” Arumoss complexion suddenly changed.

Surely incident as this big, that sort of expression that Arumoss had right now can be understand.

“This is not a joke.”

I told him about the things that I’ve seen and heard.

The matter regarding not enough small change at the restaurant, and regarding the content of conversation that the two man I had followed. I explained it all to Arumoss just exactly how it went.

“I did received a report regarding the decrease of copper coin. Since this is a city where a lot of peddlers frequent at, so I thought it was due to flow of business.”



“Since this sort of thing happens, wouldn’t it be bad if it’s left with no action taken.”

“You’re right. By the way, does Princess Helena know of this matter?”

“No, she don’t.” I said as I don’t know what kind of reaction would the royalty have when they caught wind of this matter.

“The only thing that I’ve told the Princess that I’m going to find the root of the decrease of copper coin problem.”

I said adding a bland lie.

“Is this so. In any case, we need to do something. Altering the money in any way is a grave crime. We will deal with the punishment after we capture the culprit.”

“That’s right.”

“I shall call the troops.” Arumoss clapped his hand three times.

\*pata pata pata\*

I could hear the footsteps of the soldier. There were three armed soldier who entered the room.

Only three people huh? It won’t be enough but at least it’s better than none.

At any rate we need to do something because there are several enemies. Having me alone won’t be enough to catch them all.

While I was thinking that.

“Catch that man?”

“Ha?”

“Eh?”

Because it was too sudden, I wasn’t able to follow what had happened. One of the soldier caught me and cuffed me from behind.

“Youu!”

“I’m sorry, but that is how things are.”

“You are one of them!”

“That’s right.”

“Why are you doing that sort of thing?”

I asked Arumoss while I was pinned down.

“To earn some money of course. Originally we the officials of this had a certain degree of power on the city. we collect the damaged money, exchange it and re-cast it into a new decent money. We can freely handle this sort of things, isn’t one delicious ‘right’?”

Arumoss laughed wickedly.

What a repulsive laugh.

“As I thought no matter how I deal with it the outcome is still delicious. Thus I started

collaborating with a man behind the scene. But who would have thought that Princess Helena would have her eyes set on this matter.”

“.....”

“However, it looks like the wind is still blowing on my side. It looks like the princess has yet to know of this incident. In other words, I’m going to get rid of you here, and we will keep on collecting the copper coins and it will be forged a new, and we will recovered the amount of copper coin. We will make it through somehow. We will keep on doing this...”

“.....”

“I don’t have any resentment towards you.” I said in a voice so cold that I even surprised myself a bit.

Arumoss was surprised, “What the heck is he talking about.” was what was written on his face.

“What do you mean by that.”

“This is what I mean...”

I stand up.

I was cuffed from behind but, I stand up normally.

“Hnngg!!!”

I put some energy in my wrist and break the handcuff off.

The cuff was made out of iron, but I managed to break it quite easily. Arumoss was looking at me with his eyes bulged out. He’s looking at me as if I had done something impossible.

The look that he had on his face is irritating too.

“It looks like I better start from capturing you.”

Punishment time!

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 6

### 06. Second Princess

“Get him!”

Arumoss ordered the guard who was spacing out.

Hearing Arumosso order, the three soldier who was spacing off turned on me and attacked at once.

I hold the spear end with my hand, “beki” the sound of the spears being smashed resounded.

It was just a normal punch. I hit them all with all of my might and they were sent flying, as their body smashed on the wall they fainted soon after. Arumoss screamed as he exited the room.

His voice sounds like he’s been gravely cornered.

\*bota bota bota bota\*

There were another rough footsteps approaching. There were 3 more soldier showed up.

“That man is a trespasser, no! He’s an assassin, kill him immediately!”

“Ha!”

Following Arumoss order, there are more of the soldier coming right at me. As the soldiers that came just now were only following order, I hold back as much as I could. Leaving them with only small injuries. There were a lot more reinforcement that came not long after that, but I managed to defeat them all.

“Now... Looks like there’s no one else, it’s your turn now.”

“Ta.. take this!!!”

Arumoss took something that looked like a walking stick and projected it right at me. It sprout out fire and wrapped my whole body in a split second.

Hot.

It’s hot but. It’s not to the extent where I can’t handle the heat. The flame extinguished in a brief time. My cloths are quite burnt out but my body (especially my hair) seems to be just fine.

“What! Magic don’t work on this guy?!”

“Resistance to heat was increased to 777 times too huh. Well, after all that had happened,

nothing can surprise me anymore.” I glared at Arumoss.

I launched myself if forward and threw a few punches on Arumoss side. Arumoss gave out a pained look as his entire body spun like a drill and fall onto the floor, he rebounded a little. Just like that, he became limp. I can still feel a faint trace of breathing from him so he had only fainted.

“Now then, what should I do.”

I think about it a little and walked around the place.

I saw one of the soldier that I defeated earlier trying to get up. He raised his body, while remain sitting on the floor he backed away.

“Oi you!”

“Please don’t kill me!”

“If you listen to what I’ve to say I will not kill you.”

As clearing the misunderstanding that had happened would be troublesome, I cut short to my demand.

Inside the room where the battle had happened earlier, I picked up a pen out of the scattering items on the floor and threw it toward the solder earlier.

“Write down the things that I’m about to say.”

“W...What and where to?”

“Hold on.”

I picked up the rope that the soldier were trying to use to constrain my movement and tied up Arumoss. Afterward, I ripped Arumoss shirt off leaving his upper body naked.

“Write it on his body...”

“Eh... That is...”

“Write it down or I’ll kill you!”

When I threatened him a little bit, the soldier immediately wrote the things that I’ve said on Arumoss upper body. While I had Arumoss tied up on my shoulder there were another of his accomplice that came attacking me. There were another five soldier who had a bad look on their face. I was wondering what was wrong with them but after they realized Arumoss was on my shoulder, they came after me while pointing their weapons against me.

( I’m not sure about the context above.. will re-check it later for the mean time I’ll include the raw below for you to MTL or whatever)

アルモッソを縛りあげたあと、そいつを担いだまま敵のアジドを強襲した。

人相の悪いの男が五人いて、最初は何事かとわめいていたけど、おれが担いでるのがアルモッソだと気づいた途端全てを理解したのか、武器を持って襲いかかってきた。

I defeated them all too and tied him up altogether with Arumoss. With Arumoss and his 5

accomplice, I brought them out to the center of the town on my shoulder. I put them all together at one place. There I pulled out the pen that I bring from the fight scene earlier and tried to dray the same crest that Princess Helena got.

“Ahh! It’s too complicated.”

Drawing the royalty crest was too hard. As I didn’t finish writing it off, I scrub some of the ink away and make it as ‘777’ instead.

On the same time, there were a lot of onlookers that had gathered.

“I’m the culprit for the dwindling amount of copper coin... ...? Copper?”

“It can’t be... Arumoss-sama?”

“No, if it’s him, he would definitely do something like that. Since Arumoss became the officer here the amount of re-casting the copper coin had increased like crazy. He is that much of a fraud.”

“But to do something like melting the copper coin, doesn’t means capital punishment for them?”

“That sort of man won’t even think about the consequences, all that he got in his mind is making profit.”

\*gaya gaya gaya\*

The onlookers were chattering.

Gradually more and more people gathered and I can hear all sort of conversation that the onlookers were having. When I focus on listening to their chattering, I heard a lot of complaint had accumulated.

“If that is the guy, he will definitely do it.”

“I knew it that he was going to do it someday...”

I heard such conversation.

“I knew that person, he was the guy who kept on exchanging copper with silver coins.”

“And I exchanged it with this men. Originally I’ve brought it to have it re-casted. But as he said that he would recast if for me and the fee is even more cheaper than the original, I exchange it with him instead.”

After the story from the onlookers was piled up, the charge towards Arumosso has become a definite thing.

\*\*\*

The following day, I was called to the government office.

What wait me there was a woman who was wearing a set of armor that looked really expensive, even more expensive than the normal armor that a Knight wore.

When I was counting how many knights are there other than the woman, there was only one that I can see.

“Raise your head’s up, you are under the presence of Princess Iris Theresia Mercury.” –

Knight

“Good” – Knight

Iris stretched out her hand, and the Knights stopped.

“There is no need for the formalities at a place like this, rather than that. I would like to hear the entire story.”

“Emm.... You’re Princess Helena...?”

“I am Princess Helena younger sister, Iris.”

“I knew it!”

I thought so since the beginning.

They have the same name, moreover they even looked the same.

While Princess Helena is ladylike, her sister gave off the aura of a chivalrous noble. The air that they gave off are complete opposite, but looking at their brows or their lips, you can already see that they are related in a glance.

“And you?”

“Err, I’m Yuuki Kakeru.”

“Kakeru huh? First, I have several question that I’d like to ask you.”

Princess Iris pointed out to my waist area, and there was where I kept the folding fan.

“Ah, it’s about that. I got this from Princess Helena.”

I pulled out the folding fan and showed it to Princess Iris.

Iris took it upon her hand and looked at it intently.

“Certainly this is Dearest Sister folding fan. Moreover, it’s a fan that was bestowed by Dearest Sister.”

“Eh, you know it just by giving it a look?”

“To avoid from it being misused when by any chance we lost the item. The crest had been imbued with a special magic. If it were ever to be stolen the crest would lose its shine in half a day time.”

“Ah, so that’s how it was.”

“I’m sorry. There are chances that you might be an impostor so that’s why I asked for the prove first.”

“...Actually, that’s not far from wrong.:

“What did you say?”

I told everything to the frowning Princess Iris.

About how I saved Princess Helena and how she gave the folding fan.

How I accidentally saw the scene where the carriage was attacked and how Princess

Helena's guard was having a bad time.

I told everything to Princess Iris.

"I see. So that's how it went. With this another mystery had been solved. I was wondering why would Princess Helena who was busy with military affair would set her eyes on such problem the decrease in copper coin."

"I'm sorry."

I somehow apologized.

"It's all good. It's a trifle thing before the important matter. Rather than that, ufufu..."

Princess Iris laughed.

She sounded serious since the first time she came here, and this was the first time I heard her laughing.

Her laugh was so beautiful that it fascinated me.

"It is true that you used it for your own convenience, but it was not for a selfish reason. Indirectly, it's had shown how my sister has a good eye for people."

"Ah, um."

"However, Haa....."

"Is there anything?"

"No, it just that the same thing had happened quite a lot recently. There a those who melted the coin and sell it as raw material. Thus those the amount of people who do that doesn't come down a bit. Even though we have applied capital punishment for this grave offence, it doesn't seems to be effective."

"Don't you have any other method to deal with this?"

"Of course I know, that is by not lowering the ratio of the copper coin. But if we were to do the

citizen will start to doubt about the declining and it will affect the nation's prestige."

"I see. That sounds complicated in its own way."

It sounds like it's a really troublesome problem to be solved.

It don't look like a problem that my 777 power up can do something about.

When there was nothing else, I put back the folding fan inside my pocket.

A sudden thought flashed on my mind.

Something— hits me.

"Princess Iris"

"What is it?"

"Perhaps, maybe we can do something about it."

“Hou. Let me hear about it.”

Not having any high expectation regarding what I had to say. There is no way that can be — was written on her expression. If it goes well, the look that was Princess Iris had earlier might be changed to a happy one.

Hoping for such turnout, I said the flash of inspiration that I had to Princess Iris.

---

Now then, the next chapter should come out in the next 3 days aswell. Or maybe earlier, or later.... depending on how free I am this weekend.



# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 7

I looked around the government office and then took a pen and a piece of paper. I tore up the piece of paper into a rectangular shape, wrote down '1 000' on top of it and hand it over to Princess Iris.

“This is?”

“Can you cast the same magic like what have been done onto the royal crest?”

“.....What do you mean by that?”

“To put it simple, let the royalty issue this piece of paper as the new currency.”

Money bill, I said.

“.....?”

“The royal crest can only be issued by royalty. So even if we let go of the money, the crest will still remain.”

“Um.”

“In other word, there is no one who can falsify this sort of money. Even if they destroy it, the value would be void.”

“I see!”

“That is blasphemy you bastard!” The knight who had always been standing on one side of the wall since I got here said, the one who introduced Princess Iris, yelled at me. “The item that was attached with the royal crest are the proof of it being an item that was granted by the Imperial family. It has been that way since this country was founded, it is something that maintains authority! To that you would suggest it to use the crest as a form of currency, it is something that should not be distribute to the whole country! Since Princess Helena had granted you with that item you should know the weight that the royal crest bear!”

The knight was talking about the folding fan. Certainly I'm happy when I got this folding fan, but that doesn't have anything to do with the crest that was embed on it. I looked at the male knight.

He was a firm and serious. Although he was mad, I knew that he doesn't have any bad meaning behind it. He was just stubborn.

....And on top of that, very troublesome.

Thus, I think of way to persuade them.

“Okay.” It was Princess Iris who opened her mouth first.

“Royal Highness?”

“Kakeru you’ve said something good. Umu, why haven’t I thought of something like that before.”

“Your Royal Highness, don’t tell me... That must not be done. To lose the authority of royal crest over something like that...”

“For the sake of stabilizing the country.” Iris declared firmly. “They cannot make a counterfeit for the money, surely you can understand the benefits that it bring?”

“Ho— However.”

“When the currency is stable, the silver and copper can be used as normal resources. Plus...” Iris laughed.

Although the laugh that she gave off was different from what I was hoping for, it still made me exited. This is beautiful in its own way.

“Business can run even easier with this currency. The value of 1 000 coper coin can be equivalent to this one piece of paper. It will be very convenient for the peddlers. Up until now, as brining a lot of coins would be a huge load, they only brought their company’s warranty. If we use this sort of currency, there would a sense of confidence for the trading to take place. And they can do business with peace at mind.

“.....”

The knight fell silent.

He was not stupid, he was just a serious kind of man. He understand how big is the benefit that Princess Iris was talking about. However, doing that also means breaking the rules. In the current world, every country were trying their best to fight against counterfeit. That is why counterfeit prevention technology were crammed in.

TLN : Talking about his world.

The higher the technology is, currency... the more stable the money value is.

“Does that magic is something that only the royal family can do?”

“Yeah, only the lineage of royalty can do that magic.”

“Then should be hard to make a counterfeit for the bills.

“Not should be... It is impossible.” Princess Iris declared. It’s a foul play. Making it impossible to counterfeit the bills, is as good as a cheat.

In addition, when I made a comparison. The idea of using money bills were already exist in the real world so I don’t think much of my idea.

As I was having such thought.

“Thank you Kakeru.” Princess Iris said, and she smiled.

“—!”

That was the smile that I was hoping for. It’s not “Fuu...” nor “Wa...”

It was a gentle smile, an honest smile that can steal your soul.

“Thanks for giving me your idea. Hereby I Iris Theresia Mercury pledge, that I shall definitely return the favor.”

Definitely.

As Princess Iris smile, that phrase kept on repeating inside my mind.

☆

In a mansion where I live. I was spacing out in the living room.

Sitting on the sofa, I recalled Princess Iris smile. I think about it, pondering and fascinated by it. It was a very good feeling.

While I was thinking about it I heard the cracking sounds. The entrance door, it was the sounds of door's being knocked.

“Excuse me, is there anyone there?”

A boy voice could be heard accompanying the sounds of the door being knocked. Though the boy raised his voice quite high, as he was outside the door it sounded very small. If my hearing was not strengthened by 777 times, I would probably miss it.

I stood up and head toward the entrance. When I opened the door, there was a simple dressed boy standing in front of me.

“Are you Yuuki Kakeru.”

“Yes.”

“It's a message from master, as we have find a maid that suit your preferences, you can come to the store at any time.”

“Master...? Maid...? Ah, Saramas-san huh?”

“Yes.”

“I got it, thank you.”

☆

When I got inside the firm, as usual Saramas with his protruding stomach came to my greeting.

“Welcome and thank you for coming.”

He doesn't change in any way, but there was something that different from him. He had a very big smile, as big as a porcelain bowl drawn on his looks.

“Something good happened?”

“No no no. Rather than that, I've heard the rumor how the incident had been solved quickly. Iya—the shortage of copper coin had put us in a bind too.”

“Ahh, so it's about that.”

“Since Kakeru-sama was holding Princess Helena folding fan, it is within my expectation that you are here for a mission. To think that it had become a rumor this soon, as expected from someone like Kakeru-sama.” Saramas throw the words of flattery to me.

Thought it feels good, it was a little bit unpleasant.

“Rather than that, you said you’ve found a maid that fit my preferences.

“Yes, it’s a bullseye.”

“Bullseye?”

“You wished for maid who can do her job properly, but as we don’t know what other preferences that you have other than that. We’ve picked up 3 maids for you to choose.

“3 people?”

“They can start working at any time. They all have slave social status. All that is left is for you to choose.

“I see.”

Choose one from the 3 people, is what he meant by.

Certainly that is not so bad, rather than pushing on maid on me, it’s better for me to pick the maid that I want.

“Well then, I’ll let them in one by one.”

“Ahh.” Saramas clapped after I nodded.

Immediately the door open, and I met with one pair of eyes.

It was a beauty passed her twenties. She looked gentle, in other word the healing type of maid.

At the previous place that she was working at, she was the Maid’s Chief. She resigned as there was another on that replaced her position. She’s a good person, she looks like she can do her job properly too.

The second one was a little bit younger, she looked like 20 years old. This one is the cute type. She looks like a friendly woman who I can bring myself to have conversation with. She doesn’t have any working experience. But she cooks really well and she learn to do housework properly so she can do average work. This one isn’t bad too.

And the third person.

The moment she opened the door and entered the room.

“This girl.” \*PAN\* I stood up.

“Yuuki-sama?”

“This girl is good! I will take her.”

The moment I see her, my heart already decided that there is no other better choice rather than this girl.

She’s cute and beautiful at the same time.

Above everything else.

“It’s a human-beast, are you okay with it?”

It was decided.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 8**



## Chapter 8 – Mofu Mofu

“Even though I’m the one who recommends them but,” Saramas said.

“Are you really sure? With that——”

“Yes! I want this girl!” I declared firmly. “How much does she cost? What about the procedure? When can she come to my resident?”

“Haa, no. If Yuuki-sama are satisfied with this one then,” Saramas cleared his throat and fixed his expression. “From now on, she will become your maid. Please work her as you see fit. As for the procedure, we will deal with it on or side. We will send the bill to you in the next future, so you can do the payment as when you feel convenient.”

“Is that so! Thank you!”

I took the girl with me big a big heart.

It was only later but, as for now Saramas was trying his best to suit my convenience. He trying to gain my favor, most probably because I have a connection with Helena-hime. But at the moment, I was too happy that I didn’t realized it at all.



I came back to my mansion and entered the living room with the demi-human girl. I looked at her once again.

First off she’s cute, like super cute. If she were to become an idol she will commence a public execution on her co-star— level of her cuteness. It was a definite thing that she’s cute, but most important of all, the thing that stick out from her behind. Ears, and tail. That fluffy ears and tail.

I want to touch it, I want to touch it, caress it.

Mofu mofu mofu...

“Uh.. Um....”

“Waa! I flew in a clear snowy day!”

TLN: The raw is this “「はっ！ 雪の日の空き地に飛んでた！」” not exactly what it means but, blow me I don’t even know why did he said that. Maybe he meant daydreaming? Or the expression of touching and carressing demi-human’s girl fluffy ears and tail etc. etc?

After hearing the girl voice, I barely came back to my sense. Once again, I looked at the girl. The girl looked a little bit scared when she saw me looking at her. This is bad, did I somehow made her scared. Making a smile on my lips, I said to the girl.

“First of, let us introduce our self. My name is Yuuki Kakeru.”

“I am Miumi Miu.”

“Miu huh, it’s a good name. I will call you Miu, from now on call me Master.”

“I— I got it.”

Miu nodded timidly.

“Well Master, what should I do?”

“Um... What should you do.”

“ahh... work.”

As I thought, she's a little bit afraid of me. She was looking at the expression the whole time.

“Hm, I see.”

I gave it a thought. There are a lot of things that I want the maid to do. It has been my dream since long ago to have my own maid. To have my ear wax cleaned, or having her chant magic to my food. There are a lot of things that I want her to do, well there are a lot of things but— everything that I've thought flew away.

“Fluffy fluffy time!”

“Flu, Fluffy Fluffy time!?”

“You got it right! It's fluffy fluffy time!”

I said so and put stress on my fist. Miu pin down her ears, and she hold down her fluffy ears using both of her hand.

Ka.Wa.I.I

Kawaii, she's too kawaii! What a cute living being. I want to caress it! I want to caress it so bad!!!

“Okay! Let's go to the bed!”

“Eh— Hyaahhh!”

I took Miu hand that was covering one of her ears and then sprang out. As I did it with a bit of force she was forced to turn away with my lead. What I was aiming for was of course the bedroom. There was a big bed in that room.

“Ma, Master. Please hold on a second.”

“Un?”

“Why does it have to be in the bed room, if you want to \*mofu mofu\* the room earlier is good.”

“What are you talking about.”

I said in a loud voice.

“Of course I want to \*mofu mofu\* while lying down together on the bed.”

“Sleeping together?”

“That's right sleeping together! Sleeping together while doing \*mofu mofu\*. That is natural, the best way to do it!”

“I've never heard something like that before!”

While we were having such argument, we reached the bedroom.



While holding Miu's hand, we dived together right on the bed.

"mofumofu.."

"Kunnnnn~"

Miu let out a series of seductive voice while I \*mofu mofu\* her on top of the bed.

Not giving any heed towards her resistant, I completely, and thoroughly \*mofu mofu\* her.



It was already evening when I woke up. The evening light that came from the big opened window was shining so bright that I used my hand to cover my eyes. After it was not so bright anymore, I saw Miu. She was sleeping with a curled up body looking very small, on my side who was sleeping almost with arms and legs outstretched. I never know that human body can become this small. She looked as small as a round ball.

"Neko nabe..."

Of course it was nothing like that but, I somehow got reminded by that. Because that is how much cute she was looking right now.

"Munyaa....."

I can hear her sleep talking, her tail went \*pasa\* and sand shake the bedsheet. As she was too cute, I \*tsun tsun\* her ears. Her body twist a little bit and she even became more curled up compared to earlier.

After \*mofu mofu\*, \*tsun tsun\* was very enjoyable.



Dining room at night time.

"Un! It's delicious!"

I was eating the food that Miu made. By the way, I have Miu changed to Maid's costume. It was not the costume that was already prepared in this room, instead it was a costume which she had brought with her. It was a maid costume with a place for her tail to stick out. The food that she cooked while she was in that Maid costume was truly delicious.

"Really?"

"Ahh, it was really delicious!"

"Thank goodness, I indeed took a cooking class but I always got reprimanded due to the strong taste that my cooking has, I was worried if it tastes bad. My tongue is just average in tasting food."

"Ahh, now that you said it the taste does seems to be a little bit strong, but it's okay."

Comparing to the meal that I used to have, which consist of soya sauce, mayonnaise and ketchup. This is a whole lot better. While the taste doesn't go that depth. The strong taste is just right, it went to my liking.

"Um. Like I thought it is delicious. With this level of taste its completely okay. I leave everything about cooking to you Miu. Aa, after this I will give you some money. I will

leave everything like shopping to Miu too.”

“I understand. I will cook a lot of delicious thing for you Master.” Miu said delighted. Her tail went on pitter-patter from left to the right.

..... Kawaii

“Ahh, and also try to do some housework. If you can’t get your hand around it tell me. I’ll do something about it.”

“Hai! I understand.”

“After that would be \*mofu mofu\*”

“Hauu...”

TLN : THANKS GOD ITS NOT ‘FUEE’

“For the mean time... That’s right.” I thought to myself. “Morning’s mofu mofu, safe journey mofu mofu and welcome back master mofu mofu. This three will be your main duty.”

“I— I understand.....”

Unlike the time when I asked her to do cooking and housework, she answered me with teary eyes.

That in its own sense was very cute, I feel like I want to do mofu mofu a little bit more.



The following day, Mountain Cow at the grassy plain. While I was wandering around looking for mountain cow, I thought of something good. The time when I hunt for the mountain cow and the time when I beat Arumoss and his underlings. I did everything quite easily, but the way I done it was not really smart. I leave everything to my strength. How should I put it, in action RPG games, when you are at the highest level possible you can kill every monster very easily. Although you can do that, process of doing it are really bad. That sort of feeling that I had. I need to find a way to utilize my strength properly. As I thought of that, there were a lot of things that began flashing in my mind.

While I was walking around I finally find a mountain cow.

“Now then... Shall I start hunting.”

I cracks my fingers and head towards the mountain cow.

\*\*\*\*\*

PS : Regarding the Mofu Mofu at the bad, it is not rape. It is indeed a forced action but not rape.....

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 9

### Chapter 9 – Magic Warrior Kakeru

I've tried a lot of things with the mountain cow as my opponent. I tackle it from the front, dragged it from its head and dropped it onto the ground. By dropping my waist really low, I made a counter using the thrusting technique that I've seen before. Low kick, high kick, I twist my body and made a roundhouse kick. I was trying to get a combo that looks authentic.

I tried a lot of things. Every movement that I made would land an instant killing blow against the mountain cow.

The result; I was able to secure the triple amount of mountain cow for that day, I remember how to use my power, though I wasn't able to fulfill my purpose on properly utilizing my strength. In the end there was no technique or whatsoever, I was depending on my brute strength the entire time.

It feels like you're moving a super strong character like 'gacha gacha gacha' and was able to win easily.

That is not interesting at all, I want to be able to move brilliantly. "As I thought, it's better if I go and learn some sort of technique somewhere. Fencing or Taijutsu, it would be better if I enter such dojo."

After I turned in the three cows that I've hunted, I wandered around the city and thought about that sort of thing.

If things continued on like this, just using a normal punch I would be able to hunt the mountain cow. But that doesn't look cool at all. I thought about a lot of things and walked aimlessly. Amongst the pedestrian, there are people who looked like a magician. Holding a long rope, that person was holding a wand.

Magic huh? Now that I think of it, I received a magic attack from Arumoss too. If one were to say that it was a technique, I bet it would be a technique.

"Now that I think of it."

.....Can I even use magic?



"To say from the conclusion that I've made, it is possible." Saramas had become a familiar face to me.

When I visit the firm, when I ask can I use magic he said those words to me. As I already know a lot of things which I formerly don't know, the talk proceed faster than before.

“Really?”

“Yes, as long as you’re a human you are bound to have magical power. The only thing that makes you different from others are the amount of your power to be huge or small, or either you can utilize your magical power good or not.”

“Whoever? Are there no exception?”

“There are no exception, though there are cases where the magical power is too low that practically it cannot be used.”

“Heee...”

“Would you like to go through a diagnose? Though you cannot use your magical power right away but, we can at least check the level of your magical power.”

“Can I do it here?”

“Please wait for a few minutes.” Saramas went to the inside of the shop and went out with a crystal ball on his hand after a while. He then put the crystal ball on top of the counter table. “This is the tool that we use to calculate your magic power. When you touch the crystal ball like this...”

The moment Saramas touched the crystal ball, there were light emitted from the center of the transparent crystal ball.

Looking like a light bulb, the shakes a little bit and the light looked so weak as if it will be put out at any moment.

“I’m sorry if I’m wrong but, doesn’t mean that your magical power is quite low?”

“Indeed, I certainly do not have talent for magic. Well, I give it my best to use magic to ascertain the authenticity of the Royal Crest.

“Ahh, that thing...”

I recalled the time when I tried to enter the city, the soldier used magic to make certain of the royal crest on the folding fan that I held.

“All I have to do is only to touch this crystal ball? Do I need to do anything else?”

“There are no other things. Your magic power will be diagnosed when you touch the crystal ball. That all there’s to it.”

“Got it.”

I put my palm on top of the crystal ball. In a split second, there appeared a speck of light from the inside of the crystal ball. It was a bright white colored light, it was too dazzling that it made me hard to give it a straight look at it. The light began to spread—and then the crystal ball exploded.

The crystall exploded to smitherees and then the fragments scattered all over the room.

“Th, this is...”

“Err... what does it mean?”

“Please wait for a few minutes.”

Saramas once again went inside the shop, but this time he brought out even bigger crystal ball than before.

“Now now, let us re-do it using this crystal ball.”

Was it a defective product or some sort of accident?

While I was thinking so, I put my hand on top of the big crystal ball. Once again light came out from the middle of the crystal ball. White bright light filled the entire crystal ball, up until now it was the same as earlier, however this time all it did was shone brightly and did not explode.

“This color... could it possibly.....”

“What does it mean?”

“You hold a tremendous amount of magical power.”

Saramas said admiringly.

“If I were to estimate it roughly, it would be 100 times bigger than the normal capacity that an average man hold. Good gracious.”

“Hundred times huh, well it should be at least that many.”

Weird enough it resulted in a way which could make one depressed.

Because before I came here, the skill that I got was 777 times overall strength power up. And the amount of magical power that I got was only 100 times stronger than a normal man, the amount is way lower than the original power up.

.....Wait, if I were to think about it carefully it should be around that amount right? In the opposite, a Japanese person like me being able to use magic itself is already weird.

Originally I have 0 magic power. Even if it was multiplied by 777 my magic power should be 0.

Mm.. I understand.

I finally understood the reason behind my 100x magic power but, a weird expression was seen on Saramas looks.

He looked very surprised or rather admiring looks on his face right now.

“As expected from Yuuki-sama, I have underestimated you. Who would’ve known that your magical power are on par with the Royal Magician.

“So I have enough magical power to be able to use it right? And how do I use my magic power exactly?”

“There are two ways to use magic. The first one is to find a proper master, and learn from that person. That is the right path.”

“Right, and how about the second way?”

“It is limited to magic attack but, depending on one’s talent. If you received an attack and you can sort of use that magic, you will naturally learn how to use that magic. However, that way is dangerous as it concerns one’s life. This is the most wicked in wicked way.”

TLN : To put it in simple word, magic steal.

Saramas said with a frown. Emm... if you received an attack and then you can use it... which means.

I holds my hand out, I tried to feel out something. “If I’m not mistaken the attack that I received from Arumoss was fire magic—.”

A fireball came out from my palm. Ohh!! I used a magic. I see, I see. As long as I received an attack once I can already use the magic. In that case there is no need for me to trouble myself to learn it. Little by little I will eventually comprehend on how to use magic. That would be nice.

But, magic huh~.

As I already learned fire magic, next I want to learn ice magic. For example, fire magic in my right hand and ice magic in my left hand.

“Ohh! Ice magic too! As expected from Yuuki-sama.”

Though Saramas said that, I was very surprised. How come I can use ice magic?



“Master!!!”

When I returned home, out of the blue Miu embraced me with tears on her eyes.

“What happened Miu, welcome back \*mofu mofu\*—.”

“Master! Master!”

Miu was clinging to my with her utmost strength and her body seems to tremble a little bit.

“It appeared.”

“What?”

“It appeared!”

“Like I said what had appeared?”

“Uuuuuu.....”

She covers her face and came clining. Just what exactly had appeared?

Was it mouse, or was it G? Well she’s a girl so it could be both—. \*PACHIN\* There was a sound of something burst opened.

“Hiii!”

Miu was terrified, looks like the culprit to it was this sound. I looked at the direction where the sound came from, the sound was heard from inside the mansion.

A parched burst sound – rap sound.

TLN : [ラップ音|Rap sound – another sound that associated with poltergeist.]

“ahh! I got it. Now that I think of it, this mansion is a haunted mansion.”

“Ehhhhhhh! Master.....” Miu finally looked like she’s going to cry.

“Sorry sorry, I forgot to mention it to you. More like I forgot like I normally would.”

I see. So it really is a haunted mansion. I spend my time normally in this mansion so I completely forgot about it being a haunted mansion. I’m fine with it though (as long as it means no harm), but with Miu here I at least need to do something. I looked at the mansion direction and think. Now, what should I do?

“Mm? Wasn’t there was a light just for a split .....

Before I managed to finish my sentences, there was an ice magic attack came from the mansion.

The magic attack came from the mansion came out of the blue flying straight toward my direction.

I knocked it down. Ice arrow came from the mansion.

“Amazing, it looks like a fortress now.”

Somehow it has become fun, and I’ve become exited.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 10

### Chapter 10 – Lottery

The mansion released more arrows towards me. Without twisting, it flew straight to us. I knocked all of the arrows down.

I tried to get inside the mansion, but Miu not wanting to get separated kept on clinging.

“Miu?”

She buried her face while kept saying no.

I guess she must be really terrified.

“Then how about we enter the mansion together?”

“—!”

\*Bikun\* she trembled.

She lifted her head and looked at me, there was even more tears began flowing out from her eyes.

Ice arrow came flying but I knock it away using backhand chop.

Miu who had just witnessed such action was amazed.

Due to the surprised the tears that Miu had earlier stopped flowing.

“Don’t worry, I’m right here by your side. I will protect Miu properly.”

Miu stared at me for a while motionlessly. While looking down, she said

“Master will not leave me and..... run alone?”

“Hm? Whether I’ll run away alone when things get dangerous?”

“.....Yes.”

“I won’t do something like that. If things get dangerous I’ll take you with me first and then run.”

“Really?”

Miu was still doubting me. I wonder why does she have to worry about such thing.

“I won’t run away alone. I still don’t have enough \*mofu mofu\* afterall.”

“Master still going to do that!?”

Miu said sounding very surprised.

However, the way she was surprised are different from earlier.



Well, the topic is different, confronting with ghost and partner is two different thing after all.

Miu looked at me even more intently (At the same time there was another 2 ice arrows came on our way) and nodded timidly afterwards.

She stopped clinging on me, and instead stand on my side.

She picked up the frill of her maid outfit.

“Yoshi! Here we go.”

“Okay.”

We entered the mansion together.

When we opened the door we were attacked by a cold chill through our body.

“Muu, what is that?”

“What is it?” – Miu

“Over there, there was a shadow at the corner a little while ago.”

“Eeeeeeeh!?”

“Let’s go.”

“Y-yes.....”

In the end, tears start to flow out from Miu’s eyes.

With that girl by my side, we turn around to the corridor.”

This it I was able to see the shadow very clearly.

“Maid, huh?

“Eh?”

“Just now you saw it didn’t you. It was wearing something that looked like a maid uniform.”

“I-I didn’t see anything though...?”

“.....”

We chase after it. We are even faster than the shadow, we were able to catch up with the shadow after turning a few corner.

Our eyes met, as I thought it was really a maid. I could see a young maiden.

“Miu, how about now?”

“I don’t see anything.”

Miu began to hold her frilly maid outfit and looked even more scared than before.

It is hard to say that Miu had overlook the maiden in front of us. Our eyes met, it only took a few second before she disappeared into another corner.

“In other words, it is only me who can see her.”

While muttering to myself, I run taking Miu away with me.

I go around the mansion. It was quite a spacious mansion, I climbed up stairs and go down stairs, goes out to the garden and then went inside again.

And I kept on doing it.

Before long, I managed to chase after that ghost.

I chased after her to the first floor. It's a place where the sunlight doesn't hit, a damp place.

It was a place where are a lot of small room just for sleeping was available. Probably it's a room that was built for the maids to sleep in.

I managed to chase after the ghost there.

When I looked at her carefully once again, this time I confirmed that it's a young maiden with maid outfit.

But she was transparent that you can see the other side of the wall, and her expression was grim.

Ghost— or rather evil spirit, that is the feeling that I got.

“— !”

The ghost let out an indescribable voice. It was running away from me until a few minutes ago but right now she's charging to attack.

“Hold on tight!”

While pulling Miu who was very light to my side, I used a counter-punch against the ghost.

I'm not quite sure how effective my punch would be, but I give a lot of effort in that one.

It was a punch which can send the mountain cow at least 10 meters away.

But,

“sukatta!? Dammit so that's how its work.”

TLN: I don't even know what it meant... Such noobness.

My punch went through the ghost. Because it was a ghost physical attack won't work against it, well at least that is how I supposed.

The ghost who my fist went through it earlier went behind our back, however it stopped immediately. Once again charging after us.

This time she came attacking with ice arrow surrounding her entire body like satellite.

“Master!”

“I'm okay.”

I brushed away the ice arrow and avoid her charge.

What should I do?

Suddenly, I remembered about a certain thing.

At the same time, the ghost came flying toward me once again.

Seeing that her arrow doesn't work, this time she flew solo.

It's convenient for me as I don't need to deal with small things.

Using one of my hand, I used a fire magic.

On top of my palm, on big fireball emerged.

“\_\_“

Once again the ghost let out a indescribable voice and her expression changed.

The ghost was hit by my magic as they clashed together.

My magic crossed and I turned around.

The ghost right shoulder was on fire.

“You know when you hear it.”

A smile was formed on my lips.

“After that it would be easy.”

I shot out the fireball that was formed in my hand before.

“.....”

The ghost disappeared. On the same time, the mansion that was filled with ominous cold air had dissipated too.

“With this everything is setteled.”

I’m quite interested what did the maiden ghost had said before she disappeared, but as there is no way to find it out I decided to forget about it.

“Are you okay?”

I looked at Miu who was still holding onto her maid outfit.

Looking up at me, Miu’s pupils were shining.

“.....Miu?”

“Master.....Amazing”

“Un?”

“Against a monster that is so strong... very easily..... Master you’re a very strong man.”

“Well there’s no denying it.”

For the mean time I’ll put on airs. It feels good when Miu looked at me admiringly with her sparkling eyes, she will never thing of betraying me.

“If there’s anything, leave it all to me. I will clean it all up by myself.”

“Yes!”

When I declared clearly, Miu admiration towards me getting higher and higher.

Good good, this is gewd.

“That’s right... Work!”

“Un?”

“I was in the middle of cleaning.....”

“Ahh, you were disturbed by the ghost right. Well then, please do your work well, I leave it all to you.”

“Okay!”

Miu gave a big nod and bow down her head, and with a quick step she went away.

Looking at her retreating figure who was filled with trust, I remained at the scene while savoring the good time.

After finished savoring the moment I intended to leave but at that moment...

At the place where the ghost dispersed, I saw a piece of paper.

“Was there such thing earlier?”

Thinking that it was quite weird, I approached it and picked it up.

Looking at it intently, I got a feeling that I’ve seen this piece of paper before.

“Lottery ticket...?”

That’s right. Lottery ticket. The ticket that you usually get when you do shopping. And the thing that gave me a chance to come to this world.

The more I looked at it, it was definitely a lottery ticket.

Why would there be such thing here— while I was thinking so.

Lottery ticket—lottery.

I hold on a certain expectation.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 11**

## 11. Saving up tickets to draw it 11 times!

.....its okay to have some sort of expectation, but how do I do it exactly.  
for the mean time I hold on to the lottery tickets firmly and began praying.

“.....”

the lottery tickets became crumbled. In a hurry I looked at my surrounding, but nothing happened.

“Eh? How do I do this? It can’t be my misunderstanding right? Is it only a scrap?”

If that was the case then it would be very embarrassing..... I’ve became even more embarrassed to the point that I wish I can just disappear.

Well, as there were no one who was looking at me you can say it’s a blessing in disguise. In the end I left that place. Using the way that I used to get here, I turned in a corner and went back to my room I turn in a corner and return to my room sulking.

It was at that moment.

“.....Where is this place?”

The scenery before me was completely different from what I remembered. This place supposed to be the mansion’s corridor. Suddenly I was thrown in some other room.

Inside the room there was a table, and behind the table there stand a person. And then there’s a lottery machine placed on top of the table.

“Welcome.”

“So I am right!”

I let out a loud voice without realizing. This is the room from that time. Just before I was transferred here, this is the second room that I went to draw the lottery. And what’s more. It was the same staff from the other day.

“It has been a while.”

“This.” I pulled out he lottery ticket that I picked up. “I can spin the lottery machine using this ticket right?”

“Yes you can. With one ticket, you can spin the machine one time. But are you really okay with that?”

“Is there’s something bad with it?”

“Certainly no, there is nothing bad with it.”

“Huhh~”

That person doesn’t looked like he’s/she’s lying, so I let it slide.

TLN: Gender neutral way of addressing.

Rather than that, I saw the prize list behind the staff.

Consolation Prize : Magic Ball (Black)

Fifth Prize : Magic Ball (Yellow)

Fourth Prize : 50% discount shopping ticket.

Third Prize : Dimensional storehouse

Second Prize : Warp wing

First Prize : ???

It's quite different from the last time I saw it. Hot spring vacation, smart phone latest model are no more, rather it has been replaced with stuff that came from another world instead.

After the staff noticed that I was looking at the prize list, he asked me,

"Do you need an explanation for the prize that was enlisted?"

"I sort of understand for the half of it but, what does it mean for the magic ball (black) and (Yellow)?"

"Black is for offensive, and yellow is for recovery. When you want to use it, all you have to do is to throw it to the targeted person and it should be activated immediately."

"Heee."

"What's more, this ball can be use by anyone."

"Seriously?"

I somehow want it. Even if I won the consolation prize, I can just give it to Miu for her to use as self-protection.

"How about that 50% discount shopping tickets?"

"Just like what the name had implied. You can get 50% discount on any thing that you want to buy using that ticket, what's more it got unlimited number of usage."

"Isn't that amazing?"

"However, only the person who won this prize can use it so please be noted."

"I understand. How about dimensional storehouse?"

"It's a storage space that is located in a different dimension. This is the same as previous, only the person who won the prize can use it. You can pull out the item that you put inside this dimensional storehouse no matter wherever you are."

"Then how about Warp Wing?"

"Limitless teleportation. However, it is limited to the place that you have went to at least once."

I received all the explanation that the staff have to offer. Just by looking at any of the prize made me exited.

But, there is something that made me even more exited.

First Prize "???" I remembered something when I looked at it.

“The first prize over there...”

“I am sorry. That one is for you to look forward to.”

“That’s not it. I just want to ask do you have a special prize for this time too?”

“How did you know!? Eh I got it. You’re the one who got the first prize the last time you went here.”

“That’s right.”

I nodded.

That’s right. I am the one who won the special prize after the man who won the first prize.

The list at that time was just like this time, they got “???” listed on the first prize.

And the, for the first prize winner he get to spin the lottery machine once. Me who had won the special prize can spin the lottery machine until I get the skill that I’m satisfied with.

In other word.

“You got first prize, and then you got special prize. Surely the special prize is even more better than the first prize.”

“Yes, that is exactly how it is! The special prize is an amazing prize, please win it by all mean.”

“Okay.”

I was excited. What kind of lottery would I drew this time made me looking forward to it.

I was trying to spin the lottery machine by grabbing onto its handle but,

“Are you really sure?”

Once again he said the same thing.

“You said the same thing like earlier. But what exactly do you mean by that?”

“You can spin the lottery machine once with one ticket. However, you can actually spin the lottery machine 11 times when you have 10 lottery tickets. Another 1 spin is an extra from us.

“I never knew that Lottery has such system before?”

But I did heard something like that with Soshage Gacha.

TLN : IDK What is this... Maybe Uncle google would know something about it.

“We have something like that here.”

“I see.”

I was convinced. Well it’s kind of the same thing, even if they have a ‘service’ like this it’s not that odd or anything.

That being the case, when he asked me if I’m really okay with using this lottery ticket. It’s not like there’s anything bad that’s going to happen from it.



I can spin the lottery machine now but, I will hold back myself for now and keep on collecting lottery ticket to get the extra draw. Yeah—

“I got it, for now I will save it up until 10 tickets and then I will spin the lottery machine with one extra draw...”

“Okay, I understand.”

“So, how do I collect more lottery tickets?”

“Please live in this different world as you like, by trusting your intuition there will be a time when you will feel you can get one.”

“Intuition huh?”

“Yes, Intuition.”

“I got it.”

I kind of get it but, I understand.

Just like earlier, I feel like I can find a lottery ticket from where the ghost disappear.

“I got it, well then see you again.”

“Yes, I shall be waiting.”

I exited from the lottery room and went back to my mansion.

I stood in the middle of the corridor.

I was at the place where I turn around a corner—at the place where you can go to the lottery room.

So this is the transfer point.

Well anyway, I will think about that when I want to go there. Just like earlier, I can just wish for it, it was the time when I feel like I want to go there.

I proceed on my way from the corridor, and turned back from where I chased after the ghost from.

“Ahh, Master!”

Miu came. With \*pata pata pata\* sort of sound resounded, I can see Miu’s figure, now I feel like \*mofu mofu\*ing.

Now that I think of it, the moment I got back the ghost incident was ongoing so I didn’t get my welcome back \*mofu mofu\*.

For now, I feel like I want to do my welcome back \*mofu mofu\* but,

“Master, there’s a guest.”

“A guest, for me?”

“Yes. I let them wait at the entrance but, what should I do Master?”

“At the entrance right? I got it.”

I went towards the entrance.

The number of visitor that I had in mind would come to visit me are very limited, I

wonder who would it be.

When I arrived at the door, what was standing in front of me was the poster girl from the restaurant the other day.

I recognized her face but, she's not someone whom I've socialized before.

I was a little bit surprised. The poster girl was surprised too.

"What are you here for?"

"I've heard it from Andrew Firm that there's a skilled man in this city. But never would I imagined for that person to be you."

"Andrew firm... skilled, aah, that person would be me."

As Andrew Firm is the place where I sell all the mountain cow that I've hunted down. I'm pretty sure I am the person in question.

".....Please help me."

The girl asked for me help. She had the eye of hope and relying. I who was faced with such request was taken aback.

I see, so this is it.

The wrinkle on the lottery ticket spread out even more than before as I unconsciously crumpled the ticket inside my pocket.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 12

### Chapter 12. Cursed Sword and Lottery Ticket

While the Dining Poster Girl wait at the outside, I looked at Miu at the opposite direction.

“Well then Miu, I leave the house to you.”

“Hai, safe journey Master.”

“Okay.”

I turned around trying to exit,

“Ahh...”

“Hnn...?” heard Miu’s voice and I turned back to her, “What’s wrong?”

“Uhh, umm... that’s...”

“Huh?”

“Erm...”

“What is it?”

“...safe journey”

“Ahh... I’ll be back.” I exited the door with Miu sending me off. I stopped as I remembered about something and hurriedly return inside the mansion. “Miu!!!”

“Hiiyaiiii!!”

I called out for Miu when I got inside the mansion, and Miu high pitch voice was heard.

“Wha- what’s wrong Master?”

“Mofu Mofu. My ‘safe journey’ mofu mofu.”

“Ah...”

Miu’s pupils shine but looking a little bit shy. I pulled out my hand to hug her.

Mofu mofu mofu mofu.

As I was doing the \*mofu mofu\* for both portion of ‘safe journey’ and ‘welcome back master’, I saw Miu’s tail went pitter patter. It was very cute.

“Well then, this time I’ll be off for sure.”

“Hai! have a safe journey!”

Frosty Dining's Poster girl. I was walking with Fiona side by side.

I walked with her leading the way as we came out to the street.

"Well then, what is this thing that you need my help with?"

"I would like for you to help my Imouto."

"Imouto-san huh? From the place where you heard my name from, it means it is something that can be solve with pure strength huh?"

"Probably..."

"Probably...?"

Fiona was sounding unclear. There seems to be more to her story. The Fiona whom I saw at the dining was completely different compared to the Fiona that I was looking at now. She looked completely hurried. She was walking really fast, if I were to be a little bit slow, I would've been left behind.

That's why I didn't ask anything and kept on following Fiona.

"My imouto has been caught."

After walking quite a while, walking off from the main road, we entered a path that doesn't look like anything but an animal pathway. Deep in the forest, a small cave was seen.

The moment I saw it, there were stagnant air leaking from the inside of the cave.

"What is that, is it smoke?"

"Smokes? Where?"

"There,"

Pointing out at the direction of the cave, Fiona looked at where I point out for a while and then looked at me looking uneasy.

"I don't see any smoke."

"Eh? Then that..."

I was about to say something but then I was taken aback. The stagnant air came floating in the air, and the moment I touched it, I could feel the chill.

It was the same feeling when I was fighting the ghost at the mansion before.

"It feels like... like demonic aura."

"You can see something like that?"

Fiona said in a loud voice.

"If that so then, there is something inside the cave that giving off that demonic aura."

"Yes..."

Fiona nodded and head towards the cave. I followed suit. After walking several steps, I can see the inside of the cave completely. Well even though I said 'cave', when I looked closely there was only 2 – 3 meters space of the cave.

As there was the demonic aura that was drifting in the air made me unable to see the inside of the cave before, it makes the cave looked deep from the outside.

Inside the cave, alongside the wall there was one woman sitting. She looked a little bit older than Miu, and looked a little bit more shorter compared to Fiona. Her features are well ordered and looks quite the same with Fiona.

“This girl is Fiona’s...”

“She’s my sister, Mari.”

I thought so. They both looks really similar, anyone can see that they are sisters.

“Onee-chan?”

Mari called out to her sister in a voice that was close to a scream when she realized our presence. Her voice was withering and she just stayed still not standing up.

One can see how sad she looked when her tears dried, but all she did was calling out to Fiona and did not do any sort of movement.

Certainly it was weird. Once again I looked at Mari. As I did that, I saw Mari was holding something in her arms.

“Stick...? No, this one got a handle, furthermore a scabbard... is it sword?”

“Yes, Mari is possessed by that thing.”

“Possessed... Cursed Sword?”

“Yes.”

“Why is she in possession of such thing?”

“I don’t know myself. Mari usually play inside this forest on a routine basis. It became dark on the evening the day before yesterday but she hasn’t come back, I went to look for her... And she already became like this. This hole too, when I got here before there was no hole around here.”

“The day before yesterday.... quite a time had passed.”

Her voice was withering and she nodded.

“Mari-chan, she can’t move?”

“Yes...” Fiona answered with a frail expression.

“She got a baggy eyes, was it just due to lack of sleep? Nope, there is no such thing as that are there?”

What she was holding onto was a Cursed Sword, and with her haggard looks, I couldn’t help but imagining of something bad.

Anyway, I got the gist of what had happened.

“So, what should we do?”

“After thing had became like this. I went to ask for Andrew Firm help whom had been taking care of us sisters. They said that as long as we get the sword away from Mari she

will be back to okay. I can find someone from the city who can probably defeat Mari there and then to get the sword but, there was no one who can get the sword without hurting Mari.”

“I see, afterward they introduce you to me who is competent enough to do the job right?”

Fiona looked at Mari. Fiona was on the verge of crying as she saw Mari looking haggard with dry tears. A young girl who had been possessed by a Cursed Sword. I need to do something about this fast.

“Fiona you can go outside...”

“Eh... that’s.”

“It’s fine if I take the sword away from Mari without hurting her right?”

“U, um.”

“I’ll do something about it.”

When I said those word to her with strong conviction, Fiona nodded timidly and went outside the small cave. Me and Mari, there were only the two of use there, facing each other. Mari won’t come attacking. She was just sitting against the wall with the Cursed Sword on her arms.

One step, I launched forward.

With speed that is unimaginable for a young lady to have, Mari did a quick draw and attack me up front. In response, I evaded it. However Mari’s attack became even more fierce.

Sharp sword strike was coming right at me from every direction. I observe every incoming attack and evades it. However I was not able to evade the demonic aura that was emitted by the Cursed Sword and I can feel the sensation \*piri piri\* piercing through my skin.

Counter attack— as I was thinking about that.

“It hurts, my hands, it hurts...”

“Mari!”

Mari moaned sounding very painful. When Fiona who was at the outside of the cave heard that she screamed out.

“She’s being manipulated by the Cursed Sword. Her body has reached its limit.Tch...”

This fight cannot be dragged on. More like, it’s bad to have Mari move more than this. If that’s the case then– I’ll strike even before she can move. For once I took a huge distance from Mari. Using my dominant foot, I put all my strength into it and leap forward.

(With my all.)

Since the first day I got into this world, for the first time I plunged forward with every ounce of my strength. I can feel breaking through the demonic aura. There were no response from Cursed Sword = Mari. I who have closed the distance in an instant, strike even before the Cursed Sword could respond.

I took the Cursed Sword away from Mari's arms.

“Yoshiii!!!”

Success in snatching away the Cursed Sword from Mari.

I heard a voice. It was a voice that resonate directly into my brain. It was like a woman's voice. I looked at the Cursed Sword. I can feel the sensation of \*dokun dokun\* from where I hold the cursed sword. It was as if it was pulsating.

Perhaps, it was this Cursed Sword voice.

What should I do— as i was thinking for a little. If I bring the Cursed Sword out just like this it will be quite dangerous— as I was thinking that, I heard the same voice again.

(Then I'll just possess you.)

“Hold on a sec...”

I was thinking of dropping off the idea but a loud laughter was resonating in my mind. I feel like the Cursed Sword had done something to me, some was done and I don't know how to stop it. However, nothing happened.

(Wha.. what?! Why can't I possess you!)

The Cursed Sword voice resonate sounding very confused.

Afterward, it tried to do something several times but nothing happened. As for me, there's no change or whatsoever. The voice of the Cursed Sword became even more confused than before. I don't know the reason but, it seems like it can't do like what it had done to Mari on me.

“Yoshi, well then I'll just neglect it.” Thus I decide so. I looked at Fiona with the Cursed Sword while holding the Cursed Sword.

Fiona then went inside the cave. She hugged Mari who had fainted after I snatched away the Cursed Sword.

“How was it, is she okay?”

“Yes, she's probably going to be alright.”

I looked at Mari's complexion. Mari seems to be very worn out for her to lose her consciousness. But as he breathing is normal, she's probably going to be just fine just like what Fiona had said.

“Just to be sure, after we get back to the city, take her to a doctor.”

“Okay.”

Fiona helped Mari as I looked at them both. Once again, she looked like she's on the verge of crying. But this time, I'm sure that she was just glad for the turnout.

“Trully, thank you very much. Thanks to Kakeru-san help, Mari.. Mari is...”

“It's fine, it's fine. We'll leave that for later, as for now Fiona need to bring Mari to a doctor.”

“Eh? How about Kakeru-san?”

“I’ll follow suit after I deal with this thing...” I said as I show the Cursed Sword to Fiona. After saying that She understood, she give her gratitude for several more times. And then left with Mari out from the cave.

For me who was holding the Cursed Sword, I kept on going circle inside the cave while thinking what should I do with it.

I think the best solution would be breaking this sword into pieces. As I was thinking that, I saw something shining from where Mari was sitting earlier.

When I looked at it closely, I saw one piece of lottery ticket fall down.

I picked it up. With this, I now have two piece of lottery tickets.



# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 13

Chapter 13. Army of the dead.

(Kuuhh... You bastard! What exactly are you?!)

The voice of the cursed sword was heard. While I was picking up the lottery ticket, that voice that I heard earlier had definitely tried to do something to me, it was trying to possess me.

However, it didn't go well and I heard the voice grew tired of trying.

“It's Yuuki Kakeru.”

(I've never said that I want to know your name! What I asked you bastard was what exactly are you?! Why can't I take over your body?!)

“Even if you ask me that...”

I wonder why myself.

(This is the first time I cannot take over a human body! Muu— You bastard, your soul color!)

“Eh?”

(What's with that color, you are not an ordinary human are you?!)

“I'm just your normal human though.”

Ah, I might not be your normal human. There might be some difference as I was a human who came from another world.

(This color, it's the same color as the Supreme Ruler Rodotos. No, more than that...)

The cursed sword was mumbling in silent about something.

“Now then, I wonder what should I do with you.”

(Mu~?)

“As I thought should I just go and beat you up until you get broken to smithereens? Uun..”

(Dare not underestimate me human! Even though I cannot take over your body, there are countless way for me to make you consign yourself to me!)

“Ehhh!!!”

I was quite surprised as I was being negligent. Thus I put my guard up thinking that

something is coming. After that, the cursed sword began to emit light. It was a dark—ominous sort of light. The next instant, the ground spring upwards.

Ghosts holding a rope, armored skeletons and a groaning zombies.

Surely—.

(This is the undead army that had trampled over Retria Kingdom a long time ago. My army of the dead, kill that man!)

“Kuhh!!! I was careless!”

(Ah, hahahahahha)

A loud laughter resonated inside my brain. The undead army came attacking at once.

Strike them down— was what I had thought but, I remember something that was in my hold.

Cursed Sword. Though it might be the one who had summoned the Undead army, but above everything else. It's just a cursed sword.

“.....”

I try to swing the sword. I swing the sword against the skeleton who was acting as the vanguard.

Its helmet was broken and then split its head into two.

“Ohh, not bad.”

(Na! Bastard what are you trying to do! How insolent of you to actually use me as a tool for attacking!)

Seems like it was complaining about something, but I give it no heed and continue using it as just a normal sword.

I accept the Skeleton's strike and break it's bone. I blow away the Ghost's magic and cut off it's rope. The bodily fluid was out of the ordinarily disgusting so I launched a fire magic attack from a long distance against the zombie.

All the monster that came attacking were defeated.

(Ignoring me... Then how about this!)

After the cursed sword said something, it suddenly became heavy as if it was falling from my hold.

Plunging through, it cut through the ground as if it was made out of tofu and sunk deeply into the ground.

(Fuhahaha... How is it! I can even pull out trick like this! The me right now is as heavy as a colossal dragon!)

“As heavy as a colossal dragon? Oi oi, what happened with law of conservation of mass?”

.... It was not something that I should say now that I'm in a different world but I couldn't help but to give a punchline.

(Now what will you do.... Even so you still won't let go of me? It's fine if you keep on holding me you know? As my dark force that wields me...)

“Funnnuuuuu!!!”

I put my strength into my waist and pull the cursed sword as hard as I can. Indeed, it's heavy, but it was not at the level where I couldn't lift it up.

It feels just like throwing hammer, using the centrifugal force to swing the cursed sword around.

Peerless restart! I beat down even more undead army.

(You bastard! That is bullshit you know! How can you swing me around, am I not heavy?!)

“No no no. You are heavy. You can already know just by looking right?”

If you're not heavy, I wouldn't swing you the way I did just now.

(Not to that level!)

The cursed sword began to clamor even more. As I got near to the skeleton whom I have defeated into pieces (I don't know which part of it is the body or where the eye was), I saw something shining amongst the bones that were scattered on the ground.

It was a light that I had collection of— lottery ticket!

I see. Just by beating monster like this, there are chances of getting a lottery ticket. I became even more motivated. I increased my pace and defeated a lot more monster.

Undead army, certainly after beating the monster that well earned the title my back became sweaty. After I finished, I turned around collecting lottery ticket. Counting from that moment on, every 100 monster would drop at least 1 lottery ticket. I wonder what exactly is the drop ratio for the lottery ticket.

(You bastard! What exactly are you doing!)

I heard the cursed sword voice.

“What you asked me... I'm collecting this.”

While holding the cursed sword, I flutter the lottery ticket around and showed it. There was no response, however as I was holding the cursed sword I can feel how troubled the cursed sword was.

.... It cannot see the ticket?

I wonder if I am the only human who can see this lottery ticket. Next time when I'm drawing the ticket I'll ask the staff about it.

That was what I planned but, the 'next time' that I've said had quickly disappeared. When I gathered all the lottery ticket, adding with the tickets that I had before I had enough of 10 pieces of lottery tickets.

10 lottery tickets, I now can draw the lottery 11 times.

Thus I plan to draw these tickets with no further ado.

How do I get there again, do I have to wish for it just like that and I'll get there? I want to go to the drawing room— thus as I was thinking that I walk around the forest aimlessly with the cursed sword in my hold.

About the time when I realized it, the scenery that I was at had already changed. The lottery drawing room, and even the staff was there. I should give the staff my lottery ticket right.

I then head toward the staff and the lottery machine.

“Hello, I came here to draw lottery.”

“Dearest customer, it will be quite troublesome if you bring other people that has nothing to do with this.” The staff suddenly said and looked at me intently.

“Bring other people? But I'm the only one here though.”

“Then how about the one over there?” the staff pointed out at behind my back.

When I turned around, behind me was a little girl. It was a little girl who wore a one-piece dress that looked about 5 years old. The girl was looking very surprised and she stared at my palm.

“This form, this is my form when I was still a human.”

“Me?”

The way this girl address herself is something that I had collection about, don't tell me this girl is—

“I don't know what had caused such turnout however, with this form I can finally interfere. Diee!!”

The young girl came charging at me. But I stopped her calmly. I pulled out my hand and place it on top of her head. As for the young girl who was stopped.... she started to attack me with childish punch. It was a punch that was very suitable with her look right now, a very cute childish punch that it was downright scary.

Childish punch that won't hit, the young girl began to have a teary eyes. She then jumped backward.

“Kuhh! It has been a few hundred years since I was in a flesh form so it can't be helped. However for now, when I can't beat you in sword form, I can beat you now using the undead army.”

“Mu~?”

“Come forth! My army of the dead!”

I pushed out my hand and I put my guard up.

\*Shinnn\*

Nothing happened.

“Why! Why won't they come out!”

“.....”

I loosen my guard, somehow understanding something. I don't know how did she retain her human form but there is one thing that I know for sure, in this human form. She cannot do anything.

What that said, I put up dealing with her later.

“Excuse me, I have collected 10 lottery tickets and I would like to draw it now.”

“Each and every one of you ignoring me....”

There was a strike coming from my back.

\*Poka poka\* \*poka poka\*

Kuuu!!! she's the hardest enemy that I had to put up against with up until now, in a lot of meanings.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 14

### Chapter 14. Cheat Skill X Cheat Item

As I cannot be bothered by the young girl (Cursed sword) more than I had already did, I turned around and looked at the staff and pulled out the 10 lottery tickets that I had saved up.

“I would like to draw the lottery machine for 11 times please.”

Though I said that, the staff kept on looking at behind my back with a troubled expression. Now that I think about it, the staff did say that it would be bad if I bring someone that does not have anything to do with the lottery tickets.

“Umm, I’m sorry.” For the mean time I apologized. “Is it really bad?”

“Um... If she can keep this matter as a secret and never to be revealed to others, it should be okay.”

“Ah, if that’s the case then it should be okay.”

I remembered about the thing that had happened earlier. The moment her voice resonated in my mind, it doesn’t seem like Fiona could hear her voice. When it possessed Mari earlier too, I didn’t hear any voice. Probably the only one who can hear her voice would be person that she had possessed.

There’s the deal with Mari too, so until I can do something about it, I’ll be keeping this sword. Thus, there is no way for her to leak the matter about this lottery ticket somewhere.

“I’ll do something in advance so she won’t be able to leak it out to other people.”

“I understand. Well then, I’ll be taking your lottery tickets now.” Having said so, the staff took the tickets and began to count it. “Okay, it’s exactly 10 pieces of tickets. Now you can draw the lottery for 11 times.”

“Yoshii!!”

Eagerly, I spun the lottery machine.

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

What came out was a black ball.

“Hai, consolation prize. Ah, you can keep the ball as it is.”

“Just like this you say— then this is?” I looked at the prize list. “Magic ball (black), that sort of ‘as it is’ huh.”

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

Black ball.

I kept on getting the consolation prize.

“I can’t seem to get any good one.”

“I’m sorry, however we can’t do anything with the huge numbers of black balls...”

The staff smiled bitterly, well that can’t be helped.

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

Fifth prize, this time a white ball came out.

\*garan garan garan\* hand bell sound was heard.

“Congratulation, you won the fifth prize.”

“Magic ball (White) huh?”

“Yes, it’s the same as the black colored one where you just throw it at the person that you want to use it on. But this white one is a healing type. You can only use it one time. The range of effectiveness is ‘as long as that person is not dead they can be healed’ sort of effectiveness.

It’s kind of similar to an elixir. I’ll try to be stingy and be careful to avoid the time where I would need to use this white ball.

I spun the lottery machine for a few times more.

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

\*gara gara garan\*

6 out of 10 tickets that I have drawn were black balls.

“Um, I wonder if my luck is bad.”

One last draw, with the handle still on my hand I took a deep breath.

Eiyaa! As I was screaming to increase my spirit and was about to spin the lottery machine,

“Naa, what exactly are you doing since earlier.”

The young girl (Cursed Sword) came to my side and looked up to me.

“Drawing lottery.”

“Lottery?”

“Yeah, if you spin this one over here something will come out.”

“Is it ball?”

“Normally it would be ball, but if we’re lucky it could be something amazing.”

“That sounds fun, let me do it too.”

“Let you try?”

It's fine to give her the last spin but would it be okay?

With that in my mind I looked at the staff.

"It should be fine, and you can just decide the ownership after you got the prize."

"I got it."

As this last draw would probably be a consolation prize so I don't think there would be any need for us to decide an ownership for the last ticket.

"Well then, you spin it here." I said that to the young girl (cursed sword) but, she stared at me intently. "What's wrong?"

"I cannot reach it."

"Eh?"

"My hand cannot reach the handle! You can at least tell that much just by looking right?!"

The young girl raised both of her hand, she was unable to reach the handle that was above her.

"It can't be helped then."

I put both of my hands between the young girl armpits, and lifted her up.

"You...."

Somehow the young girl face blushed. Although all that I did was carrying her in my arms. As it was troublesome, I make haste with it.

"Now now, you're so heavy so spin it fast!"

"Don't say such a stupid thing! I shouldn't be heavy the way I am now!"

"Okay okay." I replied with uninterested.

The young girl spun the lottery machine while she was grumbling.

\*gara gara gara potsu\*

What came out was— a red colored ball!

"Congratulation! You won the second prize!"

"Seriously?"

I was greatly surprised, I never thought she would have won a great prize in one shot. I suddenly got reminded about the social game that I played before, using a very small amount of gem I was able to win a pet cat.

The staff pulled out the prize.

"Hai, this is the second prize that you've won. Warp Wing. As long as you've been to that place before, you can instantly teleport to that place using this item. You can even bring a small number of people to teleport with you. On the other hand, this one is not a consumable item so you can use it as much as you want to. The only one who can use this item shall be the one who's going to receive this item now so please be noted."



The moment I got back to the forest, it was already night. On my left hand is the wing, and on my right hand is the Cursed Sword which had turned back into her sword form.

I take out the Warp Wing.

If I remembered it correctly, I can warp to any place as long as I've went there once.

I took the wing and recall the sight of the mansion in my mind, and thus the scenery before me changed like \*wapa\*.

It feels just like changing a television channel. The scenery before me was changed in a split second. The scenery that the forest was changed with was my mansion.

“AWESOME!!!”

I understand the meaning of warp, but to experience it in first hand it, it is indeed something that is out of my expectation.

I tried warping to Saramas Firm.

I tried warping to Roizen City's gate.

Going even a little bit more further; I went to where the mountain cows are.

The scenery before me changed one after another, I was warped to the place that I want to just like how I thought it would be.

Amazing! This is just amazing! Frankly speaking, this is better than the [777 overall strength power up] skill that I got from the lottery. By any mean the [777 overall strength power up] skill is not weak, but I can't do much with 777 overall strength power up.

TLN: SIRIUSLEE?

But with this, with this I can do a lot of things!

I who can already warp give it a little thought.

For example, I can be a merchant. Once I went to a different city, I can always earn money by transporting goods between two cities.

I looked at my surrounding, in a place that was a little bit far there as a boulder. I used the Warp Wing. I teleported to the back of the boulder (using from what I had seen earlier as the reference).

Just like this, I can do an instant teleportation while facing against my enemy.

The following day.

As the result of using the Warp Wings to hunt the mountain cows, I managed to hunt 10 cows.

From the record that I had until now, I managed to increase the amount of mountain cow that I had hunted in a huge number. The clerk from Andrew Firm was greatly surprised.

“...’Actually I am commanding a large group of mercenary,” sort of excuse, there is no way that would be it right? Because, you need at least 100 people to accomplish this feat.”

As he said that. The next day I kept on using the ‘Oh this is amazing’ Warp Wing. Then day after that I finally realized that I was wrong.

Certainly the Warp Wing is awesome, but nonetheless; it was something that I got from the lottery. There is some other awesome prize that were left at the lottery machine.

I'll save up lottery tickets. More and more!

## Epub Maker : Novel Epubs



# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 15**



## Chapter 15. Saving the Princess

Noon, soon after I finished clearing my quota hunting the mountain cow, I looked at the folding fan that I got from the Princess at my room.

Princess Helena folding fan, since the first time I got it in my hold I've always stick it around my belt.

(What is that?)

The cursed sword voice resonated inside my head.

The first time I got her, she was being so noisy asking to be released, however after the lottery event. She looked like she had a change of heart and she was not as noisy as she used to be.

"This is a present from a certain person that I saved."

"Your first love?"

"Uhh..."

I was at loss for words. But that might be the case. I was already captivated when I first saw her beautiful appearance. Long hair that was yellow in color, her gentle demeanor and her elegant self conduct. All of it, makes you really think that she's really a "Royal Princess".

"I wonder if she's okay."

(Are you worry about her? Then why just don't you go and meet her, using the wing that you have.)

"I don't know where she is though."

Just to make sure I pulled out the Warp Wing, and strongly wished to go where Helena-hime was located right now. However, there was nothing happened.

Probably, I need to specify the [place] properly.

"Master!"

A knock on the door could be heard accompanied by Miu's voice.

"What's wrong?"

"Excuse me Master, but there's a guest that would like to see you."

"Guest? What type of guest?"

"Um, a Princess... I guess?"

"Eh?"

My heart throbbed.

She said Princess, is there by any chance...

I took the cursed sword and exit the room and I followed Miu, walking behind her.

“She’s waiting at the reception room.”

Quickly, I walked to the reception room. When I entered the room,

“Ah...” Unconsciously I let out a voice. The Princess that was waiting there was not Helena. She was the younger sister. Iris Theresia Mercury-hime. I was feeling a little bit disappointed but,

“Kakeru-kun...”

I was quite blown away when I saw Iris-hime troubled look.

“I would like to ask for your help. Please help my sister.”

I sit down onto the sofa and ask further details regarding her request.

“Your older sister, is it about Helena-hime? What happened?”

“As of now my sister heading towards the frontline.”

“Ah, if I’m not mistaken she’s going to give her condolences or something.”

I recalled the time when I saved Helena-hime.

“That’s right, she went to the frontline of a subjugation war against the savage tribe. Overall the savage tribe had already been suppressed, it was already decided for someone from the royalty to come to the frontline after the war to give out their condolence. Thus my sister was the one who went there, however.....”

“However?”

“The subjugation commander changed side on-site thus turned the tide the other way around.”

“Double-crossed? Then how about Helena-hime?”

“The Guardian Knight, Fortist; fought to his limit and managed to flee with my sister. As of now, it looks like they are staying guard at the nearby stronghold— I would like for you to go there.”

“Me?”

“Yes! Of course I will be sending reinforcement army too but it will take too long to have them organized. But, I would like go to and save my sister before anything else.

Save my sister before anything else— she said it with a very serious expression.

Reading between the line, even if the entire army that was staying in defence had been massacred, she would at least want to save her sister. I traced that sense of urgency in her tone.

She had strong affection with her sister. That’s why I was able to feel a little doubt.

“Are you sure about this? Relying on someone like me. They just had been betrayed, isn’t better if you find someone that can be trusted more than I do?”

“That folding fan.”



Iris pointed out to my waist. There the folding fan that Helena-hime gave me was tied onto my belt.

“That fan is my sister belonging isn’t? The first time when I saw you and up until now, you have always had that folding fan with you as if it’s something that is very important to you. With you, I don’t think there would be any problem.”

“I see.”

I touched the folding fan. Certainly this folding fan is really important to me, and the owner of this folding fan Helena-hime, is even more important.

Of course, with the intention to save her, even if I have to risk my life I will still save her.

With that said, I completely convinced.

“Furthermore...”

“Hm?”

I turned and looked at Iris-hime.

Furthermore— what?

Iris looked at me straight in the eyes with her back straightened out, with look that have no doubt. “I can put my trust on if it’s Kakeru.”

Surprise attack! That’s cheating! Looking at me with that sort of eyes, I can do nothing but trying to meet her expectation.

\*\*\*

I rode a horse and made my out out from Roizen City. Exerting the horse energy, I made it until the next city, Reius. There with the prior arrangement made by Iris-hime I changed the exhausted horse that I was riding with a lively one and made it until the next city and changed horse again.

I kept on changing horses. Going to the where Helena-hime is located, I made my way to Euboi City’s stronghold.

I go to city that was the nearest to the stronghold and changed with a new horse and grabbed a map.

And so I arrived at the stronghold. It was a small stronghold that was surrounded with fences made out of wood.

(There are a lot of smokes. Did we arrived too late?)

The cursed sword voice resonated in my brain.

I began to look intently. With my strengthened eyesight, I see that the stronghold are being surrounded while being attacked heavily.

I was relieved.

“Looks like it has yet to end. We still have some time.”

(I see)

“I’m going to use you.”

I hold onto the cursed sword firmly, it was a dangerous weapon. But it was also a dependable one.

(I shall let you use me. However in exchange, after we finished you have to listed to one of my wish)

“I won’t listen to you request if it’s something like taking over other’s body okay.”

I said as a reminder.

(Fuu, please feel free to unleash my full power.)

Dark aura started to leak from from the blade of the cursed sword. My appearance started to looked like Mari when she was possessed, but of course I was not possessed at all. However, I somehow understand it. Right now her weight increased several fold, her strength as a sword had increased several fold too.

With the cursed sword in my grasp, I jumped down from the horse and thrust it towards the enemy.

I ran in a straight line towards the stronghold gate.

Though the soldier who saw me was bewildered, I ignored them and advance by slaying down anyone who became an obstacle.

“Get outtta way you weaklings!”

I swing the cursed sword and kept on slashing the enemy that was coming on my way. I kept on slashing down the enemy while advancing. After slaying more than 100 soldiers, I finally made my way into the stronghold gate.

On the other side of the gate, there was a look of someone whom I know.

“Fortis!”

“Your’re...!!!”

Fortis who was there when I saved Helena-him was surprised when he saw my sudden appearance. I can feel the presence of other soldiers pressing through behind my back, there was no time to chat.

“I came here under the request of Iris-hime, please open the gate.”

“Iris Highness? B-but..”

Fortis hesitated. He looked as if he was wondering if it’s really okay for him to open the gate.

“Kuuu...”

Because the soldiers behind me started to press against me, I turned around and cut them down. It became a point where I was burdened with guarding the gate.

Originally it was a place where all of the soldier swarm and rush against the gate, as for the level of difficulty, it doesn’t look like I can break through the soldiers swarm. No matter how many I cut the enemies down, I felt like I was pushed by a strong wave, that

was exactly how strong it was.

Do I have to fight them like this until I annihilate them completely ?— just when I had that thought,

“Fortis.”

It was a voice that I had collection of, there's no need to turn around and look for the owner of the voice as I already know who it was.

Helena-hime, from the sounds of it she's safe. I was relieved.

However, Fortis dashed out in hurry.

“Royal Highness! This place is dangerous! Please lay down—!”

“Open the gate.”

“But...”

“Open it now.”

“...as your wish.”

Finally the gate was opened after some times passed.

“Get in while you still have the chance.”

“I got it! Oooohhhh!!!”

Holding the cursed sword in both hand. I strike from high up the sky to the ground below. The ground shook accompanied with a loud boom. The place where I hit, there emerged a big crater. The soldiers was tripped due to the crater, feeling bewildered as they cannot progress forward.

In the meantime, I ran toward the stronghold inside and the gate was closed safely. There, I saw Helena-hime.

“Helena-hime.”

“Kakeru-sama.”

TLN: Okay now kiss.

For a short while, our eyes was locked to each other.

“I've come to save you.”

With all my feelings, I said it.

Helena-hime smiled like large flower bloomed.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 16**



## Chapter 16. While feeling good

“Your highness!”

Fortis screamed out, he sounds really desperate. Helena looked up. Her smile vanished as it changed with a pale look. I looked high up to the sky too. Arrows were flying down just like rain. Outside of the fort, rows of soldiers holding bows were seen.

Clearly they were concentrating their attack on this point.. They must’ve planned to fire off loads of arrow once they saw the figure of Helena-hime.

“Fuuu.”

I swung the cursed sword and flung away all the arrows around Helena-hime. I managed to blow away the arrows in succession but there was one that was left out but in the end I knocked it down.

Clearly leaving aside the arrow that had missed.

“Amazing...”

“What an amazing sword handling....”

Helena and Fortis were both astonished.

There was more arrows coming towards Helena-hime, disregarding the rain of arrows behind my back while I was facing against Helena-hime, just like before. I blew off all the incoming arrows.

“I’m here. Everything’s gonna be daijobu.”

“Yes....” Helena-hime regained her smile. Um.. I’m fine with that. But, she looked that she had on her face is different when she looked at me this time. “That sword, could it be Eleanor?”

“What?!”

When Fortis heard what Helena-hime had said, his eyes were wide opened. The both of them were looking at the cursed sword that I got on my hand. Eleanor, were they talking about her?

“Cursed Sword Eleanor, eats the heart and destroy your mind—the legendary Cursed Sword.”

“That form, and that ominous aura. There is no mistaken, that is Eleanor, please back down Your Highness.”

Fortis came in between me and Helena-hime.

.....Um, right. The information is right. As a knight, for Fortis action to protect Helena-hime is right.

However, I was somewhat a little bit sad. It can’t be helped that they don’t know that I am still okay even though I’m holding the cursed sword but I am somewhat sad being treated

like this.

As I was about to explain myself to clear the misunderstanding,

“Fortis-sama!”

This time the sounds of the soldier screaming interrupted us, it was a scout soldier who was at a very high up point.

“What happened?”

“The enemy’s reinforcement had come from the front gate.”

“They are sending even more troops.... what are the numbers?”

“I think there are about 1 000 people.”

“1000? That traitorous Cyrillic bastard! Did he sent all the soldiers to this direction?! Does he really want Royal Highness life that much?!” Fortis spat out feeling annoyed.

Thus, I made a suggestion.

“Anyway, let us get away from this place immediately.”

“Yeah, I agree. I will regroup with the guard that we have left and you will leave with Royal Highness.....”

“Rather than that, how many soldier that we have left?”

I didn’t wait for Fortis to finish and interrupted him.

“About 50...”

50 soldiers huh. If that’s the case it seems possible but, if it didn’t work we can just split them into smaller group.

“Please assemble all of them here.”

“What are you trying to do?”

“Don’t worry about that and hurry up.”

I urged him to hurry, however Fortis didn’t moved. Was he hesitating? Seriously, we don’t have such time for that now.

“Fuoo——”

“Fortis, do like what Kakeru-sama had said.”

“.....wa.”

Helena-hime said, and Fortis reluctantly ordered the soldier to assemble. All of the soldier had finally assembled when the last soldier that was holding the fort’s gate latch came running.

I bring out the warp right.

“Well then, here we go.”

“What are you——”

I heard Fortis question, but as we don't have enough time I ignored him. I recalled the time when I was on my way to here. To the nearest place where there is no enemy, in Euboi. With Euboi as the destination, I prayed.

The scenery changed and we properly reached Euboi. I looked at the surrounding. Helena-hime is present so does Fortis the entire soldier that was covered in bruise. I managed to bring everyone, it looks like it was a success.

"...What exactly had happened."

"I will properly explain everything later. Putting that aside, we managed to teleport to this place but is this place okay?" Just in case, I asked Fortis.

"A, ah. This place should be safe."

"I see, well then I'll leave it to you from here on."

"Leave it to me? What will you do?"

"Helena-him, I'll be going off for a while."

"May the fortune of war be with you." Helena-hime replied immediately. Looks like she knew what I was up to.

Using the Warp Wing, I went back to the fort.

"There's no one here! What is happening!"

"There are only corpses here."

"That is impossible! They were here just now."

To play it safe, I teleported to a shade that I seen before. From all over that place, I can hear the voice of the soldiers. They came rushing in after the Guardian Knight had gone but when they got in, they didn't see anyone which caused them to be greatly surprised.

"Now then, shall I do it?"

(Do what?)

"Helena-hime is safe now, so I'm thinking to deal with them here and now."

(All by yourself?)

"Yeah, Fortis looked like he's quite worn out too. His subordinate are all bruised up too. It's better if I deal with it myself."

Though what I had said was only an excuse; the real reason is,

(I know that even though you said that, all you want to do is to show off to Helena-hime don't you?)

She guessed it correctly.

"...can you read other's mind?"

(From the way you act, everyone can see through you)

....well, I guess so.



(You show off...)

I was teased. I came out from the shade while feeling a little bit displeased .

“There’s one over here!”

The search soldier screamed out when he saw me. The enemies come one after another from around the area. If I’m not mistaken, from the report that I heard before there’s supposed to be about 1 000 enemies.

It’s the number of people who’s going to be my opponent for the first time. Up until now the biggest amount of army that I had ever fought with was with the undead army that the Cursed Sword had summoned and it was around one hundred or so. In terms of number, the opponent that I have now are about 10 times larger.

I’ll be able to manage it one way or another. If I somehow unable to do it, I can just warp using the wing.

“Ah, no.” I think back. I took out the warp wing. I warped behind the enemy that was right in front of me. I slash the defenceless back of the enemy. The enemy unable to resist fall upon my attack. On the other side, there was another one. Same like earlier, I suddenly appeared behind his back and swing the cursed sword.

Warp and slash.

(What a bad way of fighting)

The voice of the cursed sword reverberated in my brain, however opposite to what she had said, from her tone alone she sounds like she was having fun. I laughed with my lips alone, even more enemies appeared. I cut them head on.

I warped and cut their back. I swing the cursed sword and cut them down indiscriminately. Cut, and cut and kept on cutting.

“Uooooooooo!!”

Out of no where a soldier came jumping right at me. As it was too sudden, I fall forward due to the pushing force.

“This sort of thing——Guu!!”

I stood up from where I had fallen off but one after another soldier started to jump on me. On top of the other soldier, there were other soldiers and even more soldiers above them.

One after another, the soldier started to weigh on me, in a blink of an eye a small hill was formed.

“Now is the time!!!”

“Someone kill him!”

I have completely pushed down onto the ground, I was unable to muster my strength and thus I was not able to get up. A different soldier came near to me. A spear was then aimed at my head.

I’m in pinch!

Yeah, but that was only up to yesterday. I used the warp wing. Leaving only the soldier that had formed a small hill, I teleported to 1 meter away to the sideways.

I stood upright as if nothing had happened.

I cut down the small human hill into two.

“Why, why did he...”

“Mo, it’s a monster!”

“How can we fight against something like that!”

Seeing that scene, quite a number of the soldier lost their fighting spirit and ran away. I cut down the one that came onto my way. I left those who had lost their fighting spirit alone.

“Eii, out of the way!”

After quite a while, I pushed the soldier away and one man appeared before me. From the outer appearance, he looked quite different from the others. He was wearing a splendid armor.

“You’re?”

“I’m Cyrillic Slavic. What are you! Where di Helena-hime went?”

That man is called Cyrillic, I felt like I’ve heard the name before.

“So you’re Cyrillic huh? The one who betrayed Helena-hime?”

“What if I did?”

“No, there’s nothing wrong.”

There’s nothing wrong indeed.

Zashuu!

I swung the cursed sword crosswise and Cyrillic got his head sacked. “And there’s no reason for you to be left alive too.”

Cyrillic is dead and the other soldiers went into panic mode and started running away rushingly.

After I throw away Cyrillic body into the well at the fort, I bring Cyrillic head with me and wrapped back to Euboi City and pass the head over to Fortis.

Fortis was greatly surprised and he asked me how exactly did I achieve such feat. As I cannot give any other better answer other than I cut and cut and kept on cutting, I replied him exactly as what I had been doing earlier.

Fortis was extremely shocked, but that was not worth my concern. Rather than that right about my heart I had this uneasy feeling, I wonder what was it about.

“I am...”

“Eh?”

Suddenly Fortis expression had turned serious. “I’ve heard my subordinates who return from their first battle often say this: If you are feeling uneasy, try embracing a woman...”

TLN : Not sure — 「はじめて戦場から帰ってきた部下によくこういう。心をもてあましたら、女でも抱いてみろ、と」

It was quite irritating to being seen through but, for making me able to understand it, he have my gratitude for that.

Let's mofu mofu.

I'm going to mofu mofu Miu, Mofu mofu her, and kept on mofu mofu her until morning come. If I do that, I'm sure my heart will calm down. I pulled out the warp wing and was about to teleport back to the mansion.

“Kakeru-sama.”

I heard Helena-hime called out to me. I turn to her direction and approach her.

“I am happy that you are fine more than anything.”

“Um.”

“My, there's a wound on your face.”

“Eh?”

I touched my face, on the part where I touched I could trace a cut wound. I don't remember receiving any sort of damage. Maybe I got it when I was pushed down by the enemy lot.

Helena-hime pulled out something that looked like a handkerchief and wipe my face with it. I could feel the warmth being passed through the silk handkerchief. The fragrance tickled my nose.

The feeling of nausea—was welling up in my chest. After Helen-hime finished wiping my face, she looked at me.

She kept on looking at me and she closed her eyes after that. I took her delicate shoulder, and kissed her.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 17**



## Chapter 17. Shopping with all your money.

I distanced myself from Helena-hime. Looking bashful as she looked down, she looked super cute.

“Umm.....”

“Un.”

“Maiden of royalty can only have one man in her entire life, it has been decided like that so..”

“Un?”

I immediately able to guess what was she mean by saying those word. I am her first man, and thus, will always be.

TLN: Well that escalated quickly.

That was what Helena-hime trying to say.

“Un, I understand.”

“Although it will be quite hard for me to move into Kakeru-sama place for now.” Helena made a saddened look.

“You words alone are more than enough, I’ll be waiting.”

“Haii—!”

And thus, Helena had become my woman.

\*\*\*

The following day. Miu was holding something as she entered the room where I was relaxing.

“Master, a letter for you.”

“Letter for me?”

I received the letter from Miu, looking at the surface of the letter there was a crest which I had seen before.

“It’s from Saramas Firm.”

I wonder what is it, to send me something like this.

I opened the letter and took the paper inside out, and read the spread out the paper.

(Bill, it’s that girl price.)

I heard a voice resonated inside my head. As I cannot read this world’s writing I am really grateful for that.

“I see, he did say they will deal with the bill later after I bought Miu the other day, so it was that.”

“Was it about me?”

“What’s wrong?”

“300 silver, to think that I would I worth that much money.”

“300?”

I don’t know the market price for it but, I don’t think that Saramas would do something like overcharging, well. I did think it should be around that amount.

“Well then, I guess I’ll go and pay it up.”

\*\*\*

I used the Warp Wing bringing 300 silver coins with me and went to Saramas firm and paid Miu’s bill. A number of silver coins were a little bit bulky so it was quite hard to bring.

“Certainly, I have received 300 silver coins, and here is the certificate.”

I received a splendid piece of paper with the character of “Saramas Firm” written on it.

“Thank you for doing business with our company.”

“Ah, if there’s anything else that I need I’ll be seeing you again.”

“Which reminds me Yuuki-sama. Have you heard the rumors that the Kingdom are issuing a new type of currency soon?”

“Heee?”

My heart skipped a beat. Probably it was the matter where I suggested Iris-hime to change the currency to a paper bill. Of course, I knew that, but I kept it to myself.

“That’s a news to me. Is it often the case where a new currency would be issued?”

“No, it only happens when the ruling kingdom changed. Normally it would not be the case.”

“Is that so.”

I heard a lot of rumors regarding the soon to be issued paper bill. Originally it was a matter that I proposed to Iris-hime, furthermore it’s a thing that I pretend not to know. Thinking about the type of rumors, it should be on that level at least.

Only, deciding the unit of money is the new thing that I heard. Probably it would be like ‘yen’ or ‘dollar’ or maybe something along the line.

“By the way, it has caught my attention since earlier but. The thing that Yuuki-sama got on your waist, is that...”

“Hn? Ah, is it regarding Eleanor?”

I picked up the cursed sword from my waist and showed it to Saramas.

Though ‘she’ has been quite obedient lately since we started our cooperation, but it still quite dangerous for others to touch thus I’ve always kept it by my side.

“As I thought it’s the cursed sword, Eleanor. To think that you would have something like

that.”

“I’ll say this beforehand. It won’t sell it.”

As I remembered that Saramas is a merchant, I said it as a reminder.

\*\*\*

I exit from the firm. When I was about to use the Warp Wing to teleport back to my mansion, I realized that there was something that shines came out from my pocket. I was greatly surprised when I pulled it out.

It was a lottery ticket. I have used all the 10 lottery tickets that I had to draw it 11 times, but why would there be a lottery ticket left in my pocket.

I somehow had a suspicion——

Miu’s certificate.

After I paid for Miu’s certificate of 300 silver, I got one lottery ticket.

“Is it because I bought something and thus I was given a lottery ticket— is that it?”

As of nowadays, it’s a normal thing in Japan but this is another world. I was not able to make a positive proof as it was a weird lottery.

That’s why I decided to do an experiment.

\*\*\*

The total asset that I had with me was close to 2000 silver coins. I brought it all out in the city. I used one silver to have a meal but, I didn’t get any lottery tickets. I went to the tailor, and I got Miu’s maid outfit made. I spent about 10 coins but the lottery tickets never appeared.

I went to a shop one after another and bought a lot of things, I used about 100 silver coins but still I didn’t get any lottery ticket.

This new lottery ticket, so buying from the market was not the cause for it to appear? Then, there is the second possibility that I could think off.

I bought something from Saramas Firm, using a large amount of money at that.

☆

“Welcome in, oh my. Isn’t Yuuki-sama? Is there anything that I can help you with?”

“A little bit, there’s something that I need you to prepare for me.”

“Please state whatever thing that you had in mind,” Saramas said it with his merchant look.

Now then, first off I’ll try buying something casual.

“I need furniture, some furniture that I had back in the mansion had aged quite a lot so I would like to change them.”

“Certainly.”

“If that so then, it would cost about 25 silver coins, how about it?”



“I’ll leave it to you.”

After I count the silver coins up to 25 I then passed it over to Saramas.

“Thank you for doing business with us. I will have it prepared immediately.”

“Please do,” I replied and wait for a while.

There was no appearance of a lottery ticket.

Does it not have anything to do with Saramas Firm, if that so then would it be the cost? I gave a thought about something and once again asked for Saramas.

“I’d like to buy a painting.”

“Painting is it?”

“Yeah, a painting that you would usually put inside a waiting room, a painting with frame. I don’t really have any knowledge regarding painting so please find me the one that is priced about 300 silver coins.”

300 silver coins amounted to Miu’s worth. The lottery ticket might appear if I spent the right amount.

“I understand.”

“Well then, this is the 300 silver coins.”

“Certainly we have received the payment. However for this one, it will take some time for it to be arranged...”

“I’ll leave it all to you.”

It was already within my expectation as I just bought something expensive. Rather than that, lottery ticket. I feel around my pocket area and then... It’s there!

The lottery ticket that was not there until recently had appeared. Taking Miu’s payment and the transaction that I had just now, it matched the condition. In another word, I will get a lottery ticket when I bought something expensive. With that set, I won’t hold back.

I walked toward Saramas with the lottery ticket (Saramas can’t see the ticket) and take out all the silver that I had left.

“I have about 1 600 silver coins left, what else can I buy with this?”

“.....What a unique shopping that you have.” Saramas said with a faint smile.

His reaction is just reasonable, if I look it from his point of view certainly I would feel the same.

However, from my point of view.

This money is just something that I need to spend on something to obtain the lottery ticket. I don’t really care to do an actual shopping.

“Please wait for a while.” Saramas said and withdrawn himself for a while before coming back with a tray in his hold.

It was a golden bracelet with a jewel embedded on it.

“This is?”

“This is something that is quite popular among the upper echelons gentlemen these days. By putting this on the woman in your harem, you make them as your personal possession.”

“Hee...”

“This is a sample. As it’s solely built to be claimed as one’s property, we’re arranging it depending on the clients request. Like for instance, as a gold bracelet with jewels inscribed on it.”

That is interesting.

Item that allows you to possess a harem.

It doesn’t seem that I’ll have the chance to use it anytime soon, but for the meantime, I’ll just buy it.

“Well then give me that one which equivalent to 1 600 silver coins.”

“Then it would be four bracelets, are you fine with it?”

“Yeah.”

I took out the rest of silver coin along with the cloth bag and Saramas begun counting.

“Certainly I’ve received the payment.” The moment Saramas said it, once again the lottery ticket appeared on my pocket. This time, there were five of it!

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 18**



## Chapter 18. Guild's request.

The things that I've bought was to be delivered to the mansion, I exited the Firm and dwelled in a thought while I was walking aimlessly. Probably, if I were to spent 300 silver then I would get 1 lottery ticket.

I didn't get any lottery ticket from the trivial shopping that I did. It was at the moment when I paid for Miu' and the painting's bill that I got a lottery ticket. After I bought the bracelet for 1 600 silver coins, did I got 5 lottery tickets.

Then, it would make sense if I were to deduct that 300 silver coins is equal to 1 lottery ticket. As such, there is one thing that I am quite interested in. I recalled the prize list.

The fourth prize, 50 % off shopping ticket.

When I got the 50% off shopping ticket, I wonder would I still get 1 ticket for 300 silver coins or 1 ticket for 150 silver coins? I want to draw the lottery.

Currently I have about 7 lottery tickets, following this fashion I only have to save up 3 more lottery tickets before I can draw it for 11 times. In other words, 900 silver coins. Though it doesn't seem like I can earn that much in the nearest time.

I think for a while and use the Warp Wing to teleport. The wilderness between Roizen and Reis city, I rode a horse and pass through it. There, I said to Eleanor,

"Can you summon the zombie from the other day?"

"The Undead Army, what are you trying to do all of the sudden?"

"Let's not talk about that, please summon them.."

Eleanor went to the lottery room before, but of course she cannot see the lottery ticket.

It would be quite troublesome to explain so I just asked for her help.

"Are you trying to order me around, even arrogance have its limit."

Though Eleanor said that, a moment after that I can see the ground tremble.

She did complained, but she never said no.

I re-do my grip on Eleanor. I want to beat zombie or maybe skeleton so I can get the lottery ticket. That was the plan that I had devised but,

"Eh?"

(Eh?)

Me and Eleanor voice were heard in synchronicity.

Eleanor had summoned them but, the skeletons didn't appeared. In exchanged, a young girl appeared. It was a young girl wearing a maid outfit, I felt like I've seen her before.

".....The ghost from the mansion?" My murmur was proven to be true.

Yeah, from her looks, she looked like the ghost that I had exorcised at the mansion.

However she doesn't have those menacing aura like she did back at the mansion, although she looked translucent, other than that she looked completely like a young girl.

(Where is this place?)

"We are between Roizen and Reis city."

(I know Roizen, but what is Reis?)

It seemed like she can hold a normal conversation.

"Eleanor, what is happening?"

(I want to know that too!)

"Where's the army of zombie?"

(I've been trying to summon them since earlier but there was no response. This is the first time it had ever happen.)

Looks like she was not lying. From the voice that resonated in my head, I can feel Eleanor was greatly troubled by it.

"Try summon and summoning the ghost in front of us like what you did with your undead army."

(I understand.)

The ghost disappeared for a while and then reappeared. Disappeared and reappeared. Disappeared and reappeared.

"Looks like it is possible.."

(How can it be?)

"How would I know."

What I know is, the one Eleanor can summon is no longer the undead army from before but instead it was changed to this young girl.

And then, my method of getting easy lottery ticket had gone.

☆

(My name is Tania, Tania Chiciakiss.)

"Tania huh? My name is Yuuki Kakeru, do you know me?"

I asked that because I can feel Tania was staring at me for quite a while.

(Yes, you are that person who entered the mansion.)

"Ah, so you do remember."

(Yes, I just remembered it—, wait I'm away from the mansion!?)

"You've never been away from the mansion before?"

(Un. I was trapped there. It was very boring, and when I looked at other people being so happy I was becoming more and more angry as time passed, and thus I've become a resentful ghost.)

“To cut long story short, it’s how you became a bound ghost huh?)

I can see the main point in her story.

Although I don’t quite understanding it, but it is possible to summon the ghost from the mansion using Eleanor as the medium.

(Is possible the one who took me away from the mansion was you kakeru?)

“I can’t be sure about that, but that could be the case.”

“Really!? Thank you!”

Tania came hugging me. She’s a ghost, can she even hug me?

(Thank you Kakeru!)

When I looked at Tania bright smile, I couldn’t help but think that this is a whole lot better than a zombie and skeleton.

☆

When I got back to the mansion, Andrew from Andrew Firm was already there.

Now that I think of it, even though we always see each other when he bought the mountain cows off me, this is the first time we met in my mansion.

We sat facing each other in the reception room.

“Is there anything that I can do for you?”

“There is something that I need your help with.”

“Is it regarding the mountain cow?”

“No, I have no such problem on that part.... But, leaving the mountain cow matter aside, I hope you can help me with this one thing.”

“Did something happened?”

“Do you know the matter regarding Alexis?”

“Alexis... Ah, that four-man party?”

Andrew nodded.

Talking about Alexis, he was the leader of the four-man party who gave me the chance to enter Andrew Firm. After the first meeting, I’ve always go there to deliver the mountain cows so I met him quite a lot and we even had a chat together for a few times.

He was the ace for Andrew Firm however he was beaten to it by me.

“Is there something happened to Alexis?”

“He sustained a grave injury.”

“Mu?”

I knit one of my eyebrows.

“Actually a few days ago, there was an outbreak of monster in a certain place. Originally

there was nothing eventful happens on that place, however suddenly an outbreak occurred so a request for monster subjugation had been passed down at the guild.

Guild, was there something like that here?

“The monsters aren’t really strong, however the speed of them multiplying was not something that is normal. After doing their investigation, the guild had sent all affiliated adventurer to that place. There the situation turned into 50/50.”

“I can see where the story is going. So, Alexis who was by chance hunting at that place was gravely injured, is that what you’re trying to say.”

“You’re right. To add more, everyone in Alexis party were gravely injured to the point that they might be bedridden for about a month. After Alexis and party withdrawn from the battle, the condition had turned for the worst.”

“To put it simple, you’d like for me to do something about the monster outbreak?”

“Yes, that would be the case. Of course we will be giving out the rewards. Honestly speaking, this is the biggest pinch that the guild had since it first day of establishment. They even willing to pay whatever amount it would take for this request to be completed.”

“I understand.” I replied immediately. I will get the reward for beating the monster. While I’m at that, I’ll be able to collect the lottery ticket after I’ve beaten the monster.

☆

To participate with the subjugation, I need to register at the guild. It seems like they want people to know that the one who defeated the monsters are someone from the guild affiliation. Well that is fine by me but somehow getting a rank D as I had just registered made me feel uneasy.

First off, I do know that I would be starting from the beginning, but when I asked around it looks like Alexis party rank was A, so I think about increasing my rank after I finished subjugating all the monster.

I was led by the a man from the guild to where the monster outbreak had happened but,

“Oi, what’s with scenery. I feel like I’ve seen this before.”

(.....)

Eleanor didn’t utter a word.

“What’s more, I think I’ve seen the monsters before too.”

(——♪)

Eleanor was whistling inside my head.

There’s a limit to being pretentious.

The place that I was brought to was a forest that was nearby to the place where I saved Mari a few days ago.

From the far distant, the monsters that the adventurers were fighting against were the



skeletons and the zombie, monster that I had collection of.

“I’m going to lecture you later.”

“I am not at fault.”

I draw Eleanor who was emitting a dark aura and head toward the monster.

The monster who was looking at me and Eleanor direction was clearly frightened that they retreated.

I’m sorry but, unlike the soldier. I won’t let you off.

TLN: He was saying that to the monster.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 19**

## **A man who can turn the tides of war alone.**

I took a quick glance at the battlefield and confirmed the current situation.

On the adventurer side, they were clearly exhausted but they kept on defeating the monster one after another.

But after they beat one monster, another one came out.

Sometimes one or two adventurer were done for.

and there was no reinforcement for adventurer.

Due to that difference the adventurer side is getting overpowered.

If that the case then—— I'll first reduce the number of the monsters.

I went forward to the battlefield with Eleanor in my grasp.

I went to one side of the skeleton who was clashing with one adventurer from the side and cut it into half.

“You're.....?”

When I look carefully at the adventurer who looked tattered, he had a look of suspicion written on his expression.

There was no time for explanation and I dashed toward the monsters nearby and defeat them one after another.

I defeated the monsters with one blow while I force my way through the battle,

While the monster's number decreased, we didn't have any more casualties from the adventurer side.

I passed through the battlefield. The place that I had just passed through were filled with the monster's cadaver.

I started to slowly turn the tides of war and as I kept on doing that.

The adventurers that I had saved began helping the other adventurer.

The numbers of able adventurer had increased and by cooperating with each other the monster began to reduce in number greatly.

As the number of monster began to dwindle down, our pace had increased.

The tide of war had changed, the adventurer started to push back the monster.

It was at that time that one of the adventurer started to assault me.

“You bastard!!!”

It was a young male adventurer. Eleanor was able to receive the attack from his downward swing of a longsword with no problem at all.

“Are you the ringleader of these monster!”

“What the heck are you talking about.”

“Don’t play dumb with me, you cannot hide that ominous aura from me!”

The man said it annoyingly.

.....

Ahh–, Un, I guessed so.

No matter how you look at it, Eleanor dark aura does categorized on the monster side.

More like, the origin of these monster was from Eleanor.

It can’t be help for me to be misunderstood.

Frankly speaking this man is right.

“Wait, you’re wrong about that guy!”

A different adventurer came from the back and stopped the man from earlier. When I look at him carefully, it was the first man that I saved earlier.

“What are you talking about!”

“It’s true! Believe me.”

The man stopped his movement, clearly he was hesitating.

As there is no time for explanation, I was happy as he just went off without a hitch.

The monster was beaten and beaten and kept on being beaten. After beating the monster for quite a while I finally realized something. The monsters that appeared, seemed new. They don’t looked like they got any trace of being into a fight before.

Which means they had just been ‘born’.

“This, it looked like the pace of beating the monsters had exceed the pace of the monster spawning.”

(It seemed to be the case)

“So, how do we make it that the spawning of these monsters stop completely?”

As I somewhat have time to do a little chat, I was trying to dig out the solution from Eleanor.

(Who knows)

“How can it be, these monster were born out from your power aren’t they?”

(I can easily tell them to stop as long as they are within my control, but this is the first time that I cannot control them)

“.....”

I was lost for word, weird enough I was not able to reply.

“I’ll seal them.” A female adventurer came. It was the woman who used wind magic.

“Seal?”

“We have the sort of power readied. We will go to the spawning point of the monster and arrange it so we can seal up the spawning point.

“So it’s okay for me to think of only annihilating all of the monster right?”

“Yes!” The female adventurer nodded greatly. She looked directly into my eyes. It was a look with a great expectation.

“With that being the case shall we increase our gear?”

“Un, so it means that you have yet to turned serious?”

“Well you can say so.”

I nodded and the woman became even more surprised. After all, I need to do the saving up until now.

The first man that I saved was having a hard time fighting against a monster. Close range combatant is still good but there are a lot of adventurer like sorcerer and archer who need saving when they are in a pinch.

If I were to use my full strength there are chances of others being dragged into it so I have been suppressing my strength. But, I will use my full strength from now on. It has become the case where I will work extra hard.

“We, we got a problem!”

“Uwahh! What the heck is that!”

The voices of fear could be heard from my surrounding. Everyone was looking at the same direction. I too, turned around and look at the same direction.

From the direction that I was looking at, there was a giant with a horn and fang who had this vicious aura around him.

This is the first time I see this sort of monster.

“What is that?”

(Hell’s Emperor Sandros. Well you see... you can say it to be my trump card)

“Hell— that is one exaggerated name.”

(By the way, just one of that can turned the tide of the entire war)

“Oi Oi!” I was amazed for a little. I came here only to find that sort of hidden trump card.

While I was having a conversation with Eleanor, the surrounding adventurer had already scattered away from the scene. They ran away from the direction of Sandros.

“I’ve never heard that even that sort of monster would come out!”

“How can we even match the strength of that monster!”

The adventurer who fought valiantly against so many monster before had begun to run one after another. With the name of Hell’s Emperor, it does somehow have some impact with it appearance... well it can’t be helped.

Due to panic being contagious, the front line was on the brink of collapse.

“The place where that thing right now is where the spawning point would be right? I’ve been thinking about this before but isn’t that the place near the cave that Mari was at?”

(It seemed so)

(Then——“

Not even a minute could be sparse, if things continued on like this the frontline would collapse.

Using the Warp Wing I teleported to the nearby cave where Mari was at a few days ago.

“Uwaa!”

I was shocked. In a split second there was a wall like body appeared in front of me. I back down at once. When I looked closely, I found out that it was Sandros’ leg that was in front of me.

It looked like a wall as I was too close with it earlier. And when I increase my field of vision I could see 10 adventurers had fallen around the monster. I wonder if they were done in by Sandros.... It hasn’t been that long since it first came out.

“Hu...” if he had realized my presence it looked at my direction.

“Guuooooooooo!”

It suddenly roars toward the sky and then scowled at my direction.

“Doesn’t it seemed like it had fall into a rage all of the sudden?”

“Guuooooooooo!”

“Moreover it’s looking at your direction. Wasn’t he your subordinate. Did something happened?”

(I wonder if it was bad to have him contracted with me for a several hundred years for free)

“No matter how you look at it, that would be the main cause isn’t?”

Of course it would be mad. For a monster called as the Hell’s Emperor to be treated in such a way it’s a given for it to be mad. Sandros swing the weapon that it had on its hold. It was a long sword that was close to 5 meters.

With Eleanor in my grasp I received the attack. The impact from the clash run wild to my surrounding and the adventurer whom had fallen before were blown away. The turnout would be a bad one if I stayed on the defensive side.

I need initiate the attack against Sandros. Before the second clash came flying towards me, I cut Sandros’ hand.

“Guooooo!”

Sandros eyes turned bloodshot as it started to scream even more.

With it arm that was left attached it threw a punch toward me. I avoided the incoming punch, and dashed on its hand. I ran up to its shoulder and jumped heading its face.

“Guuooooooooo!”

He screamed again. The air trembles as the edge of my cloth flutters. I grasp Eleanor and put on a stance.

“I don’t have any sort of grudge with you but— disappear from this place.”

I swing Eleanor with both hand, and hit the head of Sandro. The fallen Sandro looked at me with a bloodshot eye until the end.

“Is this guy going to be resurrected too?”

(If given more times)

“Next time, does his resentment target would be me?” I thought of that, but it was inevitable. After that, I defeated the monster that was left around.

The conclusion of the battle was progressing at a fast pace, the adventurer who was tasked with sealing the spawning point came at the spawn point—Mari’s cave; and started the sealing activity.

For once, the matter is solved and the scream of triumph rose up to the air with me at the center.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 20**





## Chapter 20 – Harem Party

I returned to Roizen vicinity. Inside the Guild's building, in an amazingly gorgeous room.

"I've heard the story from the others." Andrew who introduced me to this place said. He had a weird proud look on his face.

"I heard that you gave a conclusion to that case just like a fierce God."

"Don't mind it, it's nothing big."

"Surely you jest, being so modest. I've heard that Yuuki-sama alone had done a work of a hundred man. From the adventurer's point of view, be it a favorable word or a prejudice word, it can be considered as the same kind of view in one way or another."

Was there even something for them to be prejudice about?

"Rather than that, is it going to be okay. That place had been sealed at the time but are there chances for the seal to get worn off?"

I asked when I recall the incident regarding Mari.

Fiona had said that there was nothing there to begin with until she possessed Mari. Furthermore, compared to now; the thing that had been sealed there is still alive so the danger degree would be higher than it should be.

After Andrew heard what I had said, he answered me with a serious look.

"Regarding that, the guild treat the matter as their number one priority. Using the B rank adventurer, they are scheduled to keep a constant watch on the area for any changes that might occurred. Honestly speaking, if it's not for Yuuki-sama, the frontline would be penetrated and distance wise, the ever growing number of monster would eventually flood Roizen and Reis vicinity."

(It would be a great luck if that is the only thing that happened. My undead army had toppled down a kingdom before. Given more time for the monster to increase in number, this country is bound to perish)

Weirdly, Eleanor said it with a proud tone. I'll discipline her later. I looked at the serious faced Andrew and asked the question that I am quite interested in more. "Going for patrolling, that is good and all but. Rather than sealing it up, wouldn't it be better if we just exterminate it?"

"We are quite troubled regarding that. Right now we are trying to find out the way to accomplish the feat. We have made it as the quest with highest priority for the affiliated adventurer. There will be a large deficit to this but there are no other way."

"I see, I'll find a way to do it from my way as well."

"You're willing to help us?"

Andrew's eyes were glittering. Exactly as stated, 'if you really do then I would be really happy' sort of was seen.

“To be frank ,incidentally, there is something that I need to do.”

“Even so that is fair enough. If it’s Yuuki-sama, even if you’re only doing it in your spare time, we have a lot more expectation on you compared to the other adventurer.

Well that escalated quickly.

Well anyway, I understand the general situation. From the way Andrew phrase it and can already ascertain how he takes this matter seriously.

“Now that I said it...”

For some reason Andrew suddenly became taciturn, does he have anything to say?

“Why?”

“I hope that Yuuki-sama would continue being the guild’s affiliate adventurer.”

“The guild’s?”

“Yes, like what Yuuki-sama had already knew. The standing of guilds was decided based on the quest they uptake and solved and based on the fame of the adventurers affiliated to it.”

I didn’t know it though, but I somehow understand it.

“In the long history of the guild, there hasn’t been someone who can be called as an Ace yet.”

“How about Alexis?” When I asked that, Andrew shook his head slowly.

“He’s a skilled adventurer however, he didn’t have any sort of decisive contribution. In addition from character wise there are some important aspect (...) and a lot more”

TLN : The (...) was there in the raw.

“Ah, so you’re saying that he’s that sort of person.”

“You are right, and so...”

Andrew words become unclear as he looked at me even more. There is no hope for Alexis, but if it were to be me— he had sort of looked on his face.

Honestly, I don’t feel bad at all about it. In fact, I feel good regarding that matter.

”Of course you will be rewarded appropriately. The guild has several branches that are spread around the city that you can use at your convenience.”

A good proposition has been made, it’s not a bad one. I accepted Andrew’s proposition, as such it has been decided that I will stay in the guild. As the conversation was finished, I exited the guild building.

As the outside had gotten quite dark, I was about to use the warp wing to go back to the mansion.

“Um!” There I was greeted. It was the female adventurer wind magician.

“You’re.... from before...”

I can somehow remember her face, but I haven’t heard her name yet.

“I am called Io Akosu.”

“Io huh. I’m Yuuki Kakeru. You can just call me Kakeru.”

“Kakeru-san... thank you for saving me before.”

“Un. Are you alright?”

“Yes, since Kakeru-san saved me before I’m alright.”

“You looked like you’re hurt though...”

I pointed at her hand. There was a torn cloth wrapped around her hand with blood stained on it. It didn’t look anything more than an emergency first-aid measure.

“You didn’t have it treated properly?”

“I’m sorry. I wanted to see Kakeru-san so I...”

“Hold on a sec.”

I pulled out a magic ball (white) from my pocket. I’m going to use it on Io. The ball emitted a gentle light and wrap up the girl entire body.

“How do you feel?”

“How do I feel..? Eh, my injuries.”

Io was greatly surprised. She unfasten the cloth that wrapped up her hand. There, there were no trace of wound could be seen as if she gained a brand new skin.

This is the first time I used a magic ball but it does looked like it works to a certain degree. Well, the staff did say that as long as the target is not dead, they can still be saved in one way or another.

“Just now Kakeru-san? Can you use healing magic too?”

It’s not really a magic though. To explain it to her is somehow troublesome so for now I just lied to her.

Io was astonished. Her eyes were shining.

“So, what is the matter that you wanted to see me for?”

“Yes, um...”

Looking embarrassed Io was hesitant to say the word... Before long she came up as if she had confirmed her resolve.

“Please let me join your party.” She requested, with her head bowed down to the earth.

I was a quite surprised. My party? More like do I even have a party? For me to form a party, I’ve never think about it until now.

“Um, is it not possible?”

Io raised her head up and asked while looking timid. She looked like a puppy that has be cast away.

“No, it was quite unexpected that I was surprised. I’ve never thought of forming a party

before and Io is the first one ever who came to me to form a party.”

“I’m the first one...”

For some reason, Io looked somewhat happy. I gave a thought. The reason to refuse and the reason to accept. The reason to refuse is.... I was wondering if there was even any reason for me to refuse. The reason to accept. If I’m going to form a party, rather than looking for a male comrade, I rather having a beautiful or a cute girl in my party.

On that part, I have no objection towards Io. A wind magician appearance is kinda plain but she looked more than cute enough. And that Io is looking at me, waiting for my answer.

“I got it, let us form a party.”

“....Thank you very much!”

Io was delighted as if she just won a lottery.

“I will tell you the details tomorrow, so please come to my mansion.”

“Yes!”

I told her the location of my mansion and then split up with Io.

Party with a girl huh, um. Thinking about it calmly, it do make me excited.

While the excitement was still there, I went back to the mansion.

By the way, a few male adventurer came out of nowhere and appeared before my mansion and they asked the same thing. Their eyes were glittering with respect! They were hoping for the same thing but, as they were all male. I turned all of them down.

\*\*\*

Do let me know if you detect any grammar error and sentece that does not make any sense.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 21**

## 21. If there's one more piece.

Night time, inside the mansion's bathroom.

Miu was washing my back inside a big bath. It was as big bath as big as the public bath which could easily fit 20 peoples in it,

“Nsho, Nsho.....”

As Miu who was washing my back with her utmost effort looking very cute, she moves the towel up and down,

“Put a little bit more strength into it.”

“Haii!”

Just like what I had requested, Miu began to put a little bit more force in her scrubbing, but it didn't last long. The force that she put slowly weakens overtime and she let out a cry “Fumyuu...” However, she didn't let out a word of complaint.

Once in a while she would take a deep breath and stop breathing, and scrub my back strongly. Thus resulted in burst of scrubbing movement but soon after she began to ran out of breath and the scrubbing becomes weak. I know that she had been doing her job with her utmost effort, that's why there was no dissatisfaction in my heart.

“Miu, is there's anything that you want?”

I turn on my attention to what Miu have to ask after I asked her the question. I am going to start earning more and more money from now on anyway.

“Nshoo... Things that I want... Nshoo...isit?”

“Yeah, you can ask for anything.”

“Really? Nshoo... can I ask for anything?”

“Yeah, just say what you want.”

When I said it once again, Miu replied while looking shy.

“I want a scrubber...”

“A scrubber?”

I felt her reply was weird because it was a very unexpected answer.

“I-I'm sorry. Now is—.”

“No I'm not mad. What kind of scrubber that you'd like to have?”

“Um, the one that shaped like a glove, it had a rough texture so when you scrub your body with it a lot of filth would come off and it feels really good.” Miu explained.

When I heard that I became exited, I got that coming but...

“That, how much does it cost?”

“Eto, in copper coin it would be—.”

As expected, it was an item that was extremely cheap. With rough calculation, if I were to convert it to Japanese Yen it would be something that cost about 100 yen.

“So you want an item that was at 100 Yen shop level.”

Unintentionally I let out a mutter. That was just how much I was baffled by Miu’s request. (Miu has this baffled look on her too “100 Yen shop?”)

“Is it a no go?”

“No it’s not. More like you can just buy that thing. That is a thing that we need in our daily life right? You can just buy things like that without holding back.”

“Hai!”

I don’t have eyes behind my back but when she answered cheerfully, it was easy for me to determine the expression that she had on her face. The scrubbing was continued. Soon after, knocks on the door were heard. It was a knock coming from the entrance, as Miu doesn’t seem to hear it, I informed her.

“Miu, there’s someone who’s knocking the door. Can you go and give it a look?”

“Eh, I, I will go!”

Miu hastily exits the bathroom. Wearing her maid outfit cheerfully, she went on her way to get the door. On her way getting to the door I could hear the sound of her falling over something. Though she let out a little whimper, that does not discourage her and she continued heading to the entrance door.

I wonder if I should increase the number of maids that I have. With Miu alone, her workload would be too much for her to handle. As it is going to be quite a big purchase with 300 silver coins which equals to 1 lottery ticket, I will order the maid through Saramas. After waiting for a while, Miu came back with a trotting sound.

“Master, there’s a guest.”

“What kind of guest and what sort of business?”

“Um... A male who looked like an adventurer.”

“.....Aah.”

I can somehow guess what that guy is here for. Did he come here to join my party too?

“Go and hear what he has to say, if it’s regarding forming a party with me reject him immediately and then come back here.”

“I got it.”

Just like what I’ve told her Miu went straight back to the entrance door and came back after a short while.

As I thought it was another party invitation by a guy, after he was rejected he left while saying that he will come again. Even if he comes back my answer would still be ‘NO’ though.



After that I asked Miu to continue washing my back and then entered the bathtub while feeling good.

After I busied myself with a full course after I changed my clothing from bath, I had completely recovered from my fatigue. In exchange, Miu was completely exhausted.

“Miu.”

“Yes, what is it master?”

She called out to my name with more ‘fighting spirit’ in her tone which caused her to look very loveable.

“Let’s mofu mofu!”

“—Hai!”

Miu was taken aback for a second, but soon after her face was all smile. That night, I slowly and thoroughly spent my mofu mofu time with Miu.

☆

The following day, I went to the place where I completed the monster subjugation quest and went around the whole place to look for lottery ticket. Added with the tickets that I got from buying the bracelet from Saramas, altogether I have about 10 lottery ticket; thus, I quickly went to draw the lottery.

In the lottery room there was another visitor that came before me, it was a man who I recognized.

“Um, you’re from that time...”

“The tentacle.....”

He was the man who won the lottery before me; first prize at the shopping district and obtained a skill called [Tentacle].

“I see, so you were also transported to a different world.”

“Aah.”

“Have you been doing well.”

“I’m doing so-so.”

“Doing so-so huh. I’m doing so-so too.”

He looked at the behind of my back. It was Eleanor who was in her human form from whom I’ve brought along. For some reason he was grinning at me. I got the feeling that he might have misunderstood a lot of things. But as it was not something worth worrying about, I just made up lies on the spot regarding Eleanor.

“So, as you’re here. Does that mean that you have collected enough lottery ticket too?”

“Aah.”

“I’m sorry but as I was the first one who came here. I’ll be spinning the lottery machine first.”

“Un.”

After I nod, the man went to the staff direction. After that he hand over a bunch of lottery ticket to the staff.

“Nee-chan, here it is 100 piece of lottery tickets.”

“Please wait for a while—Okay, 100 piece of lottery tickets. You can draw the lottery for 110 times.”

“Yoshi! Previously I used 30 lottery tickets this time I’m going to get the first prize for sure.”

I was shocked when I heard the sentence that the man had said with complete enthusiasm. 100 piece, the draw tha he did before was 30 piece?

Does that mean before he had collected 30 lottery tickets? Up until now I’ve only been successful in getting 20 lottery tickets. Just how exactly did he accomplish such feat?

.....I better ask for a few tips on how to obtain lottery ticket easily—that was what I thought.

The man turned the machine handle enthusiastically.

Gara gara gara. Pon.

After the sound of the handle being spin was heard the sound of ball coming out from the machine followed. Following the black balls, occasionally white balls would come out. Most of the time he drew the consolation prize, as if the machine was being sorry, sometimes the fifth prize would come out.

And that—continued until he finish drawing the lottery 110 times.

“Aah! Dammit! This time too, all that I got were a miss!”

“It was unfortunate.”

“It can’t be helped. At least there were quite a lot of white balls that came out. I will use these balls on the female knights.

I feel like I’ve heard something that was outrageous but I acted like I didn’t hear anything, the man received a pouch, inside it were the balls that he won. I took out all the tickets that I got which amounted to 10 pieces and hand it over to the staff.

“Only 10 tickets?” The man said from his side.

“I was not able to gather much.”

“Coming here with only 10 lottery ticektes is naive, with only 10 tickets you won’t win anything good. You’ve seen what had happened to me before right?”

“I guessed so.” My face turned bitter. As one would expect after seeing how his luck went earlier my enthusiasm to draw the lottery had lessened greatly.

Well, I already came here and all, I’ll just replenish the while ball that I’ve used earlier and then go back home. With that in my train of thought I spun the lottery machine.

Gara gara gara. Pon.

“.....Eh?”

“You must be kidding me right!!??”

The man screamed to his lungs out looking at his wit's end. In a first try I won something other than the consolation prize— it was a golden colored ball.

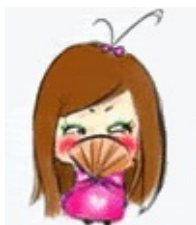
“Congratulation, you’ve won the fourth prize.”

The handbell was rung.

The man began to groan even more when the staff gave me her ‘blessing’. Eleanor who had been watching the whole incident from behind let out a small laugh, “Puu.”

\*\*\*\*\*

I’ll be depending on you guys again to find any mistakes that supposedly ‘too many to fit in the comment section’.



Guy with tentacle skill and female knights. Are you thinking what I’m thinking ?

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 22

Chapter 22. Entering a new faith.

“Dammit! If I knew it going to be like this I would’ve collect even more lottery tickets before coming here!” The man said it with a frustrated looks as he exit from the lottery room.

Collecting more lottery tickets he say... he meant that he’s going to collect more than 100 pieces.

..... Just what exactly will he do to collect that huge amount of lottery ticket? In the first place how exactly did he managed to collect 100 lottery tickets?

As I thought, I’ll ask him the next time I see him again.

“This is your lottery’s fourth prize, 50% discount card.” The Staff pulled out a golden-colored card.

It looked like a golden credit card. I felt a little bit weird when I feel the texture of the card.

“If you show this card when you’re making a purchase to the seller, no matter what item it would be you will get a 50% discount. It has unlimited number of use, however it is only limited to the person who received this card in the first place.”

“It’s the same with the wings. Understood.”

I put the 50% discount card away.

For the remaining 10 lottery draws I gave it to Eleanor, in the end what Eleanor managed to draw out were only magic balls.



Now that doing shopping with 50% discount has been made possible. There is one that I’d like to try. I want to know just how much shopping that I need to do before I get a lottery ticket. Previously, it was 300 silver coins for a lottery ticket.

With 50% discount rate, I wonder if 150 silver coins would be enough for me to get one lottery ticket.

I completely exhausted my money the last time I went to shopping, so for now I will earn 300 silver coins first.

Why 300 silver coins? I want to know if 300 silver coins would get me 2 lottery tickets.

Because if it's doesn't, I will not have my 150 wasted without getting any lottery ticket.

While I was thinking about that, I who have returned to my mansion back from the lottery room was going to teleport to the grassy plain where the mountain cows are.

"Good morning." Io greeted me.

Io, with her usual magician 'esque' looks stood before me.

"Morning."

"Ki, are you going somewhere today?"

"Yeah, I'm going to hunt some mountain cows, do you want to go along?"

As I remembered that I have formed a party with Io, I asked her along.

"Hai!" She nodded with a big smile. I see, she came here with that intention.

"Well then let's go. Come here."

"Eh? Hai..."

With a curious looks on Io's face, she came closer to me. I pulled out the Warp Wings and teleported to where the mountain cows are.

".....eeeeehhhhhh."

As expected, she was greatly surprised.

"Where is this place? We were at the town until a few second ago right?."

"This is where the mountain cow usually make their appearance. We teleported here in a blink of an eye using magic."

In reality what I use was a magic item, but I told her it was a magic anyway.

"In a blink of an eye... That magic, I've never heard of a magic like that before."

"It's a magic that is limited to only me."

"Amazing... to think that you can do such magic."

"Well, the only place that I can teleport to are places that I have gone at least once."

"Even so that is amazing!"

I started looking for the mountain cow along with Io who was deeply amazed with me.

Now that I think about it, though we had formed a party what exactly the things that we need to do?

"Io, what are things that you are capable of?"

"I can use offensive magic. My speciality is lightning magic. Though it would be a little bit troublesome as it will be taking quite a while to activate it."

"That means it would take a while for the vanguard to withstand to protect you. Inexchange, how powerful is your lightning magic attack?"

"The strength of the magic is in mid range, however as it is a lightning attack it can ignore the opponent defence capabilities."

“In short it’s electricity.”

I was able to understand. Lightning magic huh, next time I’ll try receiving one of the lightning attack so that I can use it.”

TLN : Maso anyone?

In this world, as long as you can survive a magic attack there are chances that you can learn the magic.

While we were having our chit and chat, we finally found one mountain cow.

“Yosh! For starter 100 pieces.”

I unsheathed Eleanor... however, the condition of the mountain cow was a little bit weird. When it laid it eyes at me, slowly it turn around and retreated.

“.....eh?”

I was puzzled. It ran away?

I immediately pull myself together and pulled out the warp wing and bring down the mountain cow.

“Just now, what had just happened?”

I murmured as I looked at the defeated mountain cow.

From my experience, for them to run away; they must be from a different species variant that the normal mountain cow that I’ve hunted.

The mountain cow that I usually hunt down would be reckless and ferocious. Though they are just a mountain cow they are indeed reckless.

That’s why I was surprised when they ran away. While I was thinking so, Io had finally caught up.

“Amazing, for a mountain cow to run away from human, this is the first time I’ve seen it happened.”

“I was surprised too. Now then, let us turn this mountain cow into money.”

Using the warp wing to teleport, I went to Andrew Firm along with Io and the defeated mountain cow. I handed over the mountain cow over to Andrew who becoming more and more modest when dealing with me and get myself a pouch filled with my payment.

I exited the premise and re-grouped with Io.

“Kakeru-sama.”

Now then let us go— as I was going to say that I was called out to.

When I turned around, there was Helena.

Helena was not wearing her royal outfit, instead she’s wearing a lightweight equipment with her long hair tied into pony tail.

To be honest. The atmosphere around her was completely different than usual. It was a little bit disguised.

“Helena, what’s up with that look?”

“I really want to see Kakeru so I sneaked out from the castle.”

“I see.... Un.”

I looked at Helena intently. She looks really beautiful in her ‘Princess esque’ looks but her plain commoner looks is beautiful in its own way too.

.....To be frank, I was a little bit fascinated.

“...Eh. Is it weird? This is the first time I dressed like this so I’m not really sure...”

I took Helena’s hand who was looking down embarrassed and embrace her.

“It doesn’t look weird at all, in fact it looks good.”

“Thank you very much.”

With Helena who was looking quite bashful in my embrace, I had become even more fascinated.

“I’m going to go hunting in a few more minutes, do you want to come along?”

“I would like to go together with you.” Helena replied immediately.

Io was speechless when me and Helena walk towards her.

“Io? What’s wrong?”

“Ka..Kakeru-san. Is it possible that the person on your side.... is Helena-sama?”

“Aa.”

“Do you and Helena-sama perhaps in that sort of....”

“Yeah, you can say so...”

Io was even more surprised when I answered so.

On the other hand, Helena was being even more bashful.

“Ohime-sama and Kakeru-san... Amazing...”

“Yes, Kakeru-sama is really amazing. In any case he managed to subdue the cursed sword Eleanor without being possessed and his heart being swallowed. As far as I know, Kakeru-sama is the first in history.”

“Eh? Eleanor?” Io was sounding astonished.

“Yeah, this fellow.” I unsheathed Eleanor.

(Don’t say this fellow!)

Eleanor tell her words of objection, however I brushed it off lightly.

“Eeeeehhh.”

Io said in a loud voice sounding very surprised.

TLN: How many times are you going to be surprised?

As she becoming the center of attention from the surrounding people, she closed her mouth hurriedly.

“Th-that sword was E-Eleanor?”

“Ah, you’re right.”

....Eleanor, is it really that great of a sword?

“Eleanor, it has been said in history that every time Eleanor made an appearance, it’s Undead Army would craze upon empire and lead them to destruction.”

The legendary cursed sword, Eleanor. It was said that whoever hold the cursed sword in their possession, their heart would be swallowed by darkness to exhaustion in exchange for power without exception.

“It’s changed to ghost instead of Undead Army now.”

Using Eleanor I summoned forth Tania.

“Hello, I am Tania Chiakisu.”

A see-through maid ghost made an appearance before the two girls in a quiet manner.

As it was in front of people I quickly pulled her back in.

“Kakeru-san is so amazing! You’re so strong, you even have a relationship with the princess and you can even use the cursed sword normally without being possessed by it. You’re just amazing!”

Io said those words repeatedly. Regarding how amazing I am, I got the feeling that her words were on a verge of corruption.

(Her amazement was almost as if she’s entering a new faith)

Eleanor giggled in my head.

Somehow, from the look of it, she really does seems so...

Not that I feel bad about it though.

☆ ☆ ☆

We still have 2 more days for chinese new year so... Happy Chinese New Year everyone  
(?)



# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 23**



## Chapter 23 – Is it fine even if I ended up defeating it?

With both Helena and Io, we walk to the grassy plain. My aim are of course would be the mountain cow. After I hunt it down I will turn them in for money. Today I've only managed to hunt down one so my earning is still far from enough.

“One man fighting over 1 000 man force was it?”

“Yes. Although almost half of the soldier were spared, most of the spared soldier had lost their willing to fight so it was not surprising at all.”

“I can see how it goes. As I've seen Kakeru dealt with the large amount of undead army, Kakeru-san had personally defeated Sandros.”

“Sandros. Is it the Hell's Emperor Sandros?”

“Yes. That's why being able to defeat a unit of 1 000 man did not surprised me at all. As I though Kakeru-san is certainly amazing. At least that is what I think.”

Somehow Helena and Io were chatting happily behind my back. It was as if they had immediately found a mutual understanding with each other.

That is good and all... but there was no mountain cow to be seen. We have walked quite far but there seems to be none of those mountain cow appearing.

Even when I hunted the previous mountain cow, it ran away as soon as our eyes met.

I don't want to think about it but....

(Are you not being avoided?) Eleanor said.

“I wonder if I overdid it.”

That might be the case. Perhaps the mountain cows had already recognized me as a dangerous existent.

We walk for a little bit more. When we finally see a mountain cow, there were already a group of people hunting it. When I looked at the carefully, it was a group of mercenary with 10 people wearing the same type of armor.

It's quite unfortunate when we finally see one mountain cow and all— as I was thinking about that there was something shocking occurred.

The moment where my eyes met with the mountain cow, the mountain cow that was fighting with the group of mercenary hurriedly turn around and run away with its tail between it's leg.

The moment when it's saw me, it ignored everything in front of it and it ran away.

..... Well, this is not good..



We returned back to the town and went straight to Andrew Firm. There I told everything

that had happened to Andrew without missing a single detail in it.

“My my...”

Using his handkerchief, Andrew wiped off his sweat on his forehead. He had an unspeakable look on his face.

“Certainly, if Yuuki-sama were to say to over-hunt them I would have no objection towards that. For the past few days alone, Yuuki-sama alone had done the work of a few hundred man.”

“If that’s really true then I don’t think mountain cow hunting would be possible for the mean time.”

“Yes.”

“So, are there any other things that we can make earning with, if possible something that pays good.”

“Let see...” Andrew thought for a while with a serious look. After thinking for a while, he raised his head and looked at my behind.

“If I’m not mistaken you’re the C RANK Io right? The one who’s good with lightning.”

“Yes.” Io nodded sounding a little bit troubled. Why did he looked over here— that was the sort of reaction that Io had.

“You’re in a party with Yuuki-sama?”

“”As long as there’s someone who can use lightning magic...there is no task that cannot be made into earning point.”

“You’re not sounding clear.”

“At any rate there are certain risk that would go with the work.”

“Let me hear about it for now.”

“Understood. The task would be mining the orikudite.”

Mining? This daite-something is some sort of ore? It doesn’t sound that dangerous though. However I could hear Io gulping down hard from my behind.

“Andrew-san, isn’t that a little bit...”

“I know. However Yuuki-sama said [something that pays good] so.”

“Well that might be the case but.”

Io looked at me with a really troubled look. I wonder what sort of task would this mining the orikudite would be for Io to make such troubled expression.

☆

We fly back and heads toward the rocky mountain that was located before the plains where the mountain cows were inhabiting.

“What they meant by Orikudite would be the name of the mountain where we can get the magic ores from.”

“Magic ores? You mean that it was a stone that was formed by magic?”

“In the mountain there lives a monster named Orikuto. A strong gush of magic always leaks out from the monster’s body. The magic that was leaking out is strong turns into some sort of substance. That magic power began sticking onto the surrounding rock and gets dry after some time passed. And Orikudite are the thing that was formed out of the substance the dried after hundred, thousands of time passing.”

“I have seen it before.” Helena said while nodding.

“Because the magic power that Orikuto emits varies depending on the time of the day, the one that I had recollection of was an ore with pile of layers that resemble the rainbow, it emits the aura of mystical and was really beautiful.”

“I see.”

Somehow I was able to imagine it. From the explanation that they gave, I wonder if it looks like a colorful annual ring of the tree.

“Is it expensive?”

“Ee, while it being beautiful, the difficulty level to harvest the ore are quite hard from what I’ve heard.”

“To be honest, Orikuto is immortal.”

“Immortal?”

I was quite surprised by what Io had said.

“Not only it’s monstrously strong, no matter how bad it was attacked it would keep on regenerating. Orikuto only has one weak point, and that is the lightning magic. Once it got attacked using the lightning magic, it will disabled for quite a time.”

“I see, so when it was disable then people would go and harvest some Orikudite quickly. The reason why Andrew told me this because Io is in a party with me.”

“Yes. It looks like he know that I can use lightning magic. It was said that if you go there without anyone that is capable of using lightning magic is the same as courting death.”

The danger level is to that extent?

I understand what she’s trying to say. It’s a common sense to have a well equipped member before fighting a formidable enemy. For the monster Orikuto, there’s only one possible way to deal with it and that is by using lightning magic.

“Understood. Well then, if we ever met him then I will hold him back, while I’m doing that Io will take that opening to invoke your lightning magic.”

“Okay.”

While the vanguard stay on guard in front, the magician will start hitting it with the magic that the monster’s weak against.

An orthodox strategy. Io replied without hesitation.

“Thus, for Helena you will be dealing with this one.”

I pulled out the all of the offensive magic ball (black) that I have and gave it to Helena.

“This is?”

“This is an offensive item, it will be activated as long as you throw it at the target that you want. You can use it at your discretion.”

“I understand.”

“And please do the harvesting.”

After we finish with a simple formation we proceed by climbing the rocky mountain. By the time I realize, we reached a place where a weird aura could be felt from the surrounding area. It was a weird emerald colored.... but I didn't feel anything weird even when I bath in the aura or touch it.

“This... is that Orikuto aura?”

“Probably.”

Io nods. When we advance a little bit more, the wall of rock is clearly different from before. For an example, up until now the wall of rock looks bare, but now the wall of rock looks like it has been painted with green.

This is the place— while I was thinking of that, Orikuto appears.

“It's Orikuto.” Io screamed out.

“Yosh! Let's go!”

Holding onto Eleanor, I dashed out towards Orikuto. With a quick glance I look at Helena and Io. Reflected before their pupils were the looks of confidence.

“Eleanor.”

(What?)

“I'm going to beat him, lend me your strength.”

Now that they had put their trust in me— of course I need to answer their expectation.

\*\*\*

TLN : Like the usual please. Grammar error and stuff.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 24**





## Chapter 24 – Sword alone won't do.

I looked at Orikuto, 'PA' and a big boulder was seen. While I was thinking how Orikuto looked like a big boulder of lava, Orikuto starts going to our side. Although Orikuto body looks like the lava, I don't feel any heat coming from him at all.

Orikuto is a slime which feels like a stone when touched. That is the feeling that I got when I looked at it. I plunge towards Orikuto and swing Eleanor downward.

"Mu? It's hard."

My all out attack which I put in my one strike sword was only able to dip a few millimeters into its body. It's body was extremely tough.

(It's coming!!)

"Tsk!!!"

With Eleanor warning; I jump on Orikuto body and soar upward when the blade of Eleanor was hold off whilst Orikuto's body gradually becomes bigger as if it was trying to swallow me up

'GA BA' a sound could be heard.

"If we're to be captured by Orikuto with that sort of sturdiness, there is no escaping from it."

(Who knows the inside of the monster might be fragile)

"Sounds classic." Although we said it jokingly, we do not have any sort of intention to prove it wrong.

Orikuto stretched itself and attack even more fiercer than before. At one point it looked like a fang. Filled with the intent to consume me. I dodge sideways. From his defenseless side, I hold Eleanor from upside and swing it downward. My hands became numb as if Eleanor hit something dull.

I swung Eleanor as hard as I can, enough to feel the ground trembles however, I didn't even manage to cut down  $\frac{1}{3}$  part of the stretched slime body part.

"Shittttt!!!"

I screamed out. I use all energy that I can exert out and then push Eleanor down.

TLN : Sounds skethy...

"Uooooooooaahhhhhhhh!"

Gagagagagaga. The sounds of Eleanor's blade and Orikuto's body clashed together continues and Orikuto was split into two.

"Amazing..."

Io voice was heard from behind. That was what I wanted to hear. However, I was not in a

situation where I can bath in her praise.

“Wha——.”

I was shocked. That one part of Orikuto body that I managed to cut down regenerated in a split second. The one lump of its body returned back to its original.

Its special characteristic is just the same with a normal slime.

(I see, now this one here is dangerous)

Eleanor’s voice reverberated in my head. She sounds quite calm, quite admirable.

“....Fine by me.”

I take a deep breath, and re-do my stance with Eleanor and starts my assault on Orikuto.

Gagagaga gatsu.

I hack Orikuto to pieces. In any case I use Eleanor to strike it’s body. Sparks fly around, as the fragment of stones fly past each other. Afterward I put more energy into my attack.

“Haa... Haa...”

Orikuto was hacked to pieces and I was completely puffed.

“Now that I have cut him to this extent...”

(Not yet!)

“\_?”

I was astonished. Orikuto fragments was slowly, little by little assembling itself and becoming one again. Physical attack won’t cut it. On top of that, due to the over hitting Orikuto before; now my hands are numb to the point that I wonder if I can still do the same thing as before or not.

“Kakeru-san, I’ve finish my chant!”

“——! Shoot at it!”

I screamed while putting Eleanor in a defensive stance and jumped down. After that, Orikuto was hit directly by Io’s lightning magic. Orikuto stopped moving. It looked down, looking quite confused. Io came from the other side and said,

“You’re so amazing Kakeru-san. This is the first time I saw someone hack Orikuto to pieces all alone. More like, that sort of thing had never occurred before you did it.”

Io looked at me with admiring eyes—no, even her voice sounded like she’s filled with admiration, to be frank it gave me a complicated feeling. If possible, I’d like to deal Orikuto all by myself.

“I’m sorry for being a noisy mouth. Let us get the ores quick and leave this place as fast as we can.”

“Leave this place as fast as we can?”

“Yes. Orikuto movement might be restricted for now, but it won’t be long until it can move again.”

“Orikuto heals quite quickly? What would happen if you hit it with your magic once again?”

“I can keep on attacking Orikuto given the time it is unable to move but, with me alone that would be...” Io said “I’m sorry” with an apologetic look on her face later on.

“The smallest amount of magician to mine Orikudite would be 5 people. For safety purpose, 7 people are recommended.”

“If we don’t have at least that number of manpower then... It won’t do. Is that what you’re trying to say?”

“Yes. If you were to say if I can do it alone, I can certainly do it. I can hit Orikuto once, grab any Orikudite that I can find and then flee as fast as I can. However, that is very dangerous in its own sense. The amount of time for its movement to stop varies from one time to another, there are possible danger like getting attacked by Orikuto while mining Orikudite.”

“I see. Understood. For the mean time, let us grab whatever we can mine.”

If that being the case then there’s no helping it, we will grab whatever we can and then teleport using the warp wing at the very last-minute.

Thinking that, both me and Io started to mine Orikudite... but,

“Ka.. Kakeru-san. It’s moving!” Io said in a loud voice. Much to our surprise Orikuto has started moving. I put Eleanor in a stance and goes forward to cover Io.

“The time for it to be stunned is so small, it is amounted to this long?”

“There are times when it becomes like this too... it is considerably short one.”

“How’s your magic Io?”

“The next one would take some time.” Io said in a voice that was similar to crying, shit! We can’t mine any Orikudite like this.

For the now we will retreat using the warp wing and come again next time. Helena was being silent the entire time, she has been silent since the moment we encountered Orikuto. Her eyes kept on looking to this side with an unchanging expression.

I wonder— the thought that I got on my mind disappeared in a flash. As electric current flashed in my mind. I screamed out.

“Helena-! Throw that magic ball on that monster!”

“Okay.”

Just like what I had requested, Helena pulled out the magic ball (Black) that she got from me and throw it straight at Orikuto. ‘heroherohero’ the ball flew, just like a rock it hits Orikuto’s body. The effect of the magic ball (black) was it will attack the targeted target with magic that it’s weak against. For Orikuto case, it should be lightning magic.

In an instant, the ball burst out with lightning and thunder.

As for me— I jumped right at Orikuto. I cling to Orikuto and received the lightning magic together with it.

“Kakeru-san?” Io surprised voice could be heard, it’s a given reaction for one to have. However, this is fine. Up until now ( 、 、 、 、 ) everything is exactly as what I have planned.

TLN : ( 、 、 、 、 )

“Are you okay Kakeru-san?” Io came over looking very worried, and what follow after her was Helena.

“I’m okay. It was not much of a damage.” I moved my body to show them my well-being. I’m not acting tough, I really didn’t received any damage worth mentioning. If I were really have to force out damage that I took, it would be my elbows feeling a little bit numb as if it hit some sort of corner or something.

“Rather than that, start the collecting. I will deal with stopping Orikuto’s movement.”

“Eh? But...”

“I think this is how it goes...” I decided to show some proof that I am okay to Io who looks so worried.

I done it like what I did previously. With the same feeling that I felt with fire and ice, I start using the lightning magic.

Lightning attack befall Orikuto who was unable to move.

“Lightning! I see, Kakeru-san are now able to use lightning magic as you’ve received the attack before.”

“Aa, as I managed to survive the lightning attack, as long as I have the affinity for it I am able to sue the magic right?”

“Yes!”

“In short that was my plan all along— and then”

I imagined the feeling that I felt once again let out another magic attack. With two consecutive attack, Orikuto’s body fell down.

“It looks like I am capable of consecutive magic attack.” I said as if it was a normal thing. Lightning element affinity, and continuous magic power ( I wonder if...).

Well I bet both of them are the works of (777 times) cheat skill that I got.

“Leave this to me and you both can focus on collecting the Orikudite.”

“Okay.”

“Understood.”

“Ahh, you don’t have to worry about the amount that you need to take, after all we will be using the warp wing to go back.” I said to the both of them and then turned back looking at Orikuto.

I concentrate on Orikuto to the point that I will shot off lightning magic right at it as soon as it moves. Weird enough the development that I went through was different then what I imaged it to be.

“I wonder what sort of person exactly Kakeru-san is. This is the first time... I see someone who is good with both sword and magic at the same time.”

“If you look back at history then you will understand.”

“History? What does it have anything to do with history?”

“Throughout history, there is anecdote of the heroes when their were young. Kakeru-sama resemble them greatly.”

“I see.”

Hearing the conversation between Helena and Io, for the mean time I'll settle down with that.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 25**



## Chapter 25 – Limitation of the town's trading Firm.

By the time I brought back the Orikudite that we managed to mine back to Andrew Trading Firm, Andrew was greatly surprised when he saw us.

“You have this many?”

I was able to join them midway and we've somehow managed to collect a lot of Orikudite, there were so many it was enough to fill a truck.

“Was it too many?”

“We don't have any problems with the amount. After all after we processed it and sell, it would be sold very quickly so the more Orikudite there is the better... However,”

Andrew looked at me along with Io and Helena who was behind me.

“Going with the mountain cow as example, usually we don't hold that sort of amount for the Orikudite.”

“With this amount of Orikudite, how many people effort does it equals to?”

“Let see.” Andrew take out a considerably big Orikudite. “Generally, having two or three like this one over here is the limit. Of course you can take even bigger one when Orikuto is unable to move for even longer period but, but the frequency of magic used by 3 people has its limit thus...”

I see.

Now that I remember, Andrew did say that the amount of magic power that I have is about 100 times more compared to the normal adult man has.

“Not only that, there is limit to how many Orikudite you can take with you. Most magician would have a hard time taking the ores back with them due to their physical body being as they use the lightning magic against Orikuto to the point of exhaustion.”

Regarding that, I thank the warp wing for that one.

“Dear me! Yuuki-sama has never fail to amaze me.”

“So it is okay for you to buy all this right?”

“Yes. However different from the mountain cow there is need for a proper judgement for this one. Along with future purchase sale.”

“That's fine by me. Rather than that, I will do another 1 or two round trip so I'll leave that to you.”

“Eh?”

“Eh?”

What's with the 'Eh?' just now?

“Yuuki-sama. What do you perhaps mean by that?”



“I mean that from now on we’ll go there to get the Orikudite though?”

“Again... You’re saying that you’re going to get more of this?”

“As I already got used to it I will grab a little bit more. Helena–, Io?”

“Yes! I’ve learn the rope to mine the ores.”

“I going to dig them neatly a little bit faster.”

Both Helena and Io said respectively. Looks like they both are determined.

“With that said, we will go and grab a little bit—”

“Pl, please hold on a moment.” Using both of his hand, Andrew stopped me in a hurried manner.

I wonder why, he looked like he’s quite troubled.

“Is it bad? Didn’t you say that it would be no problem if there are a lot more ores?”

“Yes, I certainly said that as no matter how many times we replenish the supply it will definitely be sold in no time.”

“Then there should be no problem right?”

“Certainly no but, if you were to bring more of these ores, it would be quite hard for us to pay for it. Even though we say that it will definitely sell, it will take some time before we can actually sell it for cash. There’s also the time needed to process the ores. As my trading Firm are focused on purchasing the mountain cow, we would like to avoid from having no money to pay for our purchase.”

In other word, they don’t have enough cash; that was what he was trying to say. I understood that it would sell good, but for them to not have enough money to pay for the next trip’s goods. So that’s how it goes.

“Ummu...”

“That is quite troubling.”

“I’ve confirmed something from our talk just now. Yuuki-sama strength to mine the Orikudite had exceed my purchasing capacity. In the near future, surely the same thing would happen in Yuuki-sama journey.”

“.....”

Be it the case of mountain cow or the Orikudite mining, as I want to earn as much as I can quickly, it seemed like I over did it.

Now, I am being avoided by the mountain cow. Looks like Andrew Trading Firm cannot take as many orikudite as possible like they did with the mountain cow (Though I was planning to get even more of them).

“I understand, then I will hold back for now.”

When I said that Andrew blandly feeling relieved.

After Andrew finish judging the ores he will send someone to deliver the payment to my mansion, with that said I exited the trading firm.

“As expected from Kakeru-san.”



As we were walking together downtown, Io came to me with “Heave-ho.”

Certainly it is indeed [as expected] as Io had said but, that is a little bit troubling. A few days ago I can easily make my earning. But when I knew that I can get lottery ticket from spending 300 silver coins for 1 lottery ticket, I thought of earning the money to get the lottery ticket.

Now that I realized that it won't be able to do that, honestly speaking it makes me feels a little bit tight.

“Kakeru-sama.”

“Mmh? What is it?”

“You you are okay with it, would you like for me to introduce you to a merchant from the royal family purveyor?”

“A merchant from the royal family purveyor?” I stopped walking and turned to Helena.

“Yes. Our Empire has the foremost wealthy merchant, it was said that the merchant's fortune are comparable to the whole country. If it's that person then I don't think we would have such problem like we do now.”

“A merchant so rich that the wealth that this merchant hold is comparable to a country?”

“As long as Yuuki-sama wish for it, I can introduce you to that person.” I thought for a little bit and then nodded.

At any rate, it is able to solve my money-making problem. I won't lose anything.

“Well then, I will be troubling you.”

“Hai!” Helena nodded with a smile. Her smile was so bright. I wonder if she was smiling so for she felt like she has finally proved useful to me?

My love meter is raising.



On the following day's evening, a party of me and Io (leisurely hunting for mountain cow) disperse and we went back to our own home. When I reached there, there a carriage was seen on my mansion's ground, it was a gorgeous carriage that usually seen used by some people of high-class or high social standing.

“Welcome back master.”

“I'm home. Miu what's up with the carriage out there.”

“Umm. There's a guest that had come for you Master.” Miu was looking very troubled.

“Is it someone who you don't know?”

“Yes. It's the first time I see that person. Although I said that Master is not here, he decided to wait inside the living room.”

“Heeehh...”

“Umm, Master?” Miu line of sight fall back to the direction of the living room.

Miu who has been acting weird— and now had become even more perplexed presented a certain item before my eyes.

It was a brush. It was a well made brush, just with a glance on it looks exactly like a brush that maintains Miu’s tail. However, that brush are mainly made out of gold. In other word, it’s a golden brush.

“Is it real?”

“It is extremely heavy.” Miu said in a tearful voice.

“So it’s real? Why were you given something like that?”

“I don’t know it myself. ‘It’s not something great but, here...’ with that I was given this brush.”

(Not bad, is it from the fellow inside the living room?)

“Eh? What do you mean?” I listened to Eleanor.

(If this were to be gold or silver, it’s just some ‘under the table’ method to suit the convenience that’s all. It happens in aristocrat’s resident guard occasionally, they won’t let you pass if you don’t bribe them)

“Hee..”

(It it’s different with this one. It’s an item, a golden one at that, furthermore it’s suit the targeted person convenience. It removes every obstacle that the person might stumbled upon.)

“I wonder who would it be?”

I braced myself and heads toward the living room.

I opened the door, and the moment I entered the room standing there was a woman.

A well dressed woman, if one being careless they would think that this woman is even better than Iris-hime. The moment the woman saw me she stood up and gave a slight bow;

“Pleased to meet you.”

She lifted her face and looked at me.

“You’re?”

“I’ve come here under the calling of Royal Highness Helena. I am called Delphina Homeros Ramanri, pleased to make your acquaintance.”

TLN : Dat name tho...

“Helena-hime’s?”

Ahh... so that’s how it is. In other word this woman over here is the said merchant. Wait, no, she might be the subordinate.

From her outer appearance she looked like a young woman, and adult woman though.

With just a glance I can't tell if she's the merchant with wealth comparable to a country.

(As expected) Eleanor said in my mind, I wonder what does she meant by that? (The moment she mentioned Helena, her expression did not change a little bit, but the air around her changed a little bit. I got the feeling that she's trying to sniff out the relationship that you have with Helena.)

She's trying to guess the relationship between me and Helena— but she didn't show it in her expression.

I see. Be it the person herself or just some subordinate, I am positive that this person is not someone simple.

I shivered a little bit, most probably due to the excitement.

Delphina... this woman is gewd..

---

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 26**

# I will do it

“I’ve heard it from the Royal Highness that you need a trading partner to deal with.”

“Yeah.”

“If that is the case then, first off...”

Delphina flicked her finger. There are two men (probably her subordinate) comes into the room, putting a rectangle box on top of the desk and then excuse themselves afterwards.

“This is?”

“2 500 silvers, it’s an advance payment.”

“Advance payment...”

“Please use it as an immediate fund”

“So it would be okay if I deliver the goods later?”

“Certainly. You can bring us any sort of goods as we will handle it on our side.”

“I see.”

2 500 silver huh, it would be good if I can make use of the 50% discount. But if I can’t, I will only get 8 piece of lottery tickets. But well, that is my own circumstances after all.

“Thank you, I will make a full use of it. How should I deliver the goods?”

“I will have my men come here tomorrow, please deliver the goods to the men that I’ve sent.”

“I got it.”

For the meantime, it has been set that I would go to mine some orikudite, I’ll see just how many orikudite are they able to purchase.

“By the way.” Delphina changed her topic, “The one that you got there is ‘that’ Eleanor?”

“Unn? Yeah, did you heard about this one from Helena too?”

“It is a very well made sword.” Her eyebrows jumped.

“What do you mean?”

“It is just like what I have said.”

“Are you trying to say that it’s fake?”

“You, have you not realized it until now?”

“?”

“There is no human that Eleanor cannot consume their heart and possess. There is not even one listed in history. Hell’s Emperor Rodotos and that Chimera guy too were no exception. With that said, you are able to stay calm even while holding that sword is the

prove of it more than anything.”

I see.

I’ve heard something similar to it before where there is no one that Eleanor cannot possess, but I’ve never thought that it was to that extent.

Well, that can’t be helped.

“Royal Highness Helena is still young, that’s why she cannot tell for sure.”

\*Kachin\* something flashed in me.

TLN : カチーンときた。 If anyone can come will better translation, you are very welcomed.

There is no helping it as Eleanor being unable to consume a person’s heart is unheard off. However just now, something just flashed in me.

In other word, because Helena is so young she is ignorant of the ways of the world, so she is being tricked?

So for Helena having her faith placed in me is like being ignorant of the ways of the world?

\*Kachin\* something flashed in me.

.Now now.... Someone need to be punished.

I pulled out Eleanor.

“Would you like to hold it?”

“My, is it okay?”

It was a provocative eyes, she got an eyes that says [You’ll be exposed if I really hold it.]

“Yeah.”

Delphina hold on to Eleanor and look at it intently.

“Now that I looked at it on a very close distance, it is really well made. To have it made to such details...”

In an instance, Delphina’s eyes were wide opened. Her whole body trembles which later comes with spasm. There’s a dark aura that starting to come out from her body.

She was in a similar condition like Mari before.

“That was quick, well then before she get possessed.”

I was calm, as calm as I did when she hinted such things to me. I didn’t expect it to go to that extent but, that unexpected had happened.

Delphina began swinging Eleanor and then Tania appeared. The Tania that Eleanor had summon was still wearing the same maid outfit but, it had transformed into an eerie revengeful spirit. The same appearance that she had when I first saw her at the mansion.

“I see, even Tania becomes like that. I’ll apologize to her later.”

Because, I even got her involved.

“Uuooooooooooo!!!” Delphina raised her screaming voice. It was like a beast scream. Even her bloodshot eyes looked like a beast.

“So what do you think? Are you assured that it’s the real thing?” I asked, but there was no answer.

I can only hear a low groan that came from the depth of her throat.

TLN: The ring anyone?

“Is she being in even more possessed state compared to Mari?”

I recalled that time, the time when Mari was possessed by Eleanor, Mari was asking to be saved. To be exact, though her body has been taken over, her consciousness was still there. I bet she was in the sort of condition at that time, I will ask Eleanor regarding that later.

At the same time, Tania has launched her ice magic. I didn’t expect from them to be in a combination of rear and vanguard. I managed to evade the attack but the magic ice arrow destroyed the room.

“Ar, are you okay Master?”

Miu’s worried voice as heard from the outside of the room.

“I’m okay. I’m going out for a little so please clean up the room.”

“Eh..? Okay.”

I said to Miu. After that I plunged towards Delphina bosom area and lightly touching it, I use the warp wing. I teleported to the grassy plain where I usually hunt for mountain cow.

The night grassy plain was looking excessively spacious with no other things in sight.

“If it’s here, I don’t have to worry about the damage that’s about to happen.”

I wonder if she is completely possessed, she was not the least surprised when I used the warp wing to teleport to this place. Rather than that, she stayed the same like before and keep on assaulting using Eleanor.

3 minutes passed. Delphina had fallen unconscious on the ground. Her clothe is in mess, she in a state that looked as if she has been assaulted. That is how she looks, I didn’t do anything to her at all. As she fought using bare hand with magic attack and get in a messy condition, that’s all.

“Well, surely she learned it by experience.”

(You are very nasty man, to use me conveniently as you wish...)

[Did you take it to your heart?]

(No, it was fun. Next time please let me possess someone else again.)

[I’ll consider that.]

I didn’t say that I would do it though.

“Are you okay Tania?” I ask the ghostly maid that was floating in the mid-air.



“Somehow I feel tired... Is it okay for me to rest for a while?”

“Yeah, I’m sorry for dragging you in.”

“Unn. See you again.” Tania said in a sleepy voice and then disappear just like that.

“Oi.. You’re okay? Oi..”

\*Pachi\* \*Pachi\* \*Pachi\*

“I hold back my strength a lot you know... Oi.”

\*Pachi\* \*Pachi\* \*Pachi\*

“I’m going to play prank on you if you don’t wake up.”

“U..nnn?” She has awaken.

She had a spaced out look when she looked at her surrounding, at me and at herself. Her condition is in a mess, looking very erotic she used cover her body part that was exposed and began retreating with ‘zasazasazasa’ from the ground.

Her face was completely red while looking very embarrassed.

..... I’m getting horny.

TLN:WTF

“Wha.. What have you done?”

“Don’t you remember anything?”

“Remember...? We were having a conversation inside the mansion, I was holding Eleanor.....”

Looks like she remembered.

“That’s right. I let you hold onto Eleanor. Do you have any memory regarding what had happened after that? Well it’s nothing serious, you were possessed by Eleanor so you burn yourself you until you regain your consciousness that’s all.”

“So that is the reason for the state that I am in right now.”

“That’s right.”

“That sword, is really the Cursed Sword Eleanor?”

“Would you like to hold on to it once more?” I pulled out Eleanor and Delphina soft hands trembles.

“Mou, I’m sorry. That darkness that remained in my head... I don’t want to experience that again.”

“Dark huh..” I wonder if it’s Eleanor’s ‘something’ that was left inside her head.

“That sort of thing... that...” Delphina mutters.

The incident ended in a better outcome than what I had expected.

[Well then, now that I’ve prove to Delphina that the Eleanor that I got with me is the real deal, I will head back to the mansion—] While I was having that thought I looked at

Delphina, her condition was weird.

Grabbing the hem of her own skirt, she bit her lips as if she's enduring something. Her face gets redder and redder than before— now that I looked carefully she was being fidgety.

“Delphina?”

“—Eh?”

Her response was slow.

(So that woman swing to that side huh)

[That side as in?]

(Those who wield my power will be experiencing a side effect. There are various side effect, however the one that the person going to be having depends on the very person themselves)

[So you mean it's like a compensation for using your power?]

(Limited to only to those who used me though)

I could hear a giggle reverberating in my head.

[So, Delphina's side effect is?”

(Sexual Excitement)

TLN: In other words.... HORNYYYYYYY!!!

[Haa?]

(Sexual Excitement)

[By sexual excitement you mean ‘that’ sexual excitement?]

(What other meaning are there to be associated with sexual excitement other than that. I have not numbered it for real but, near half of the woman would become like this due to the side effect)

[Horny...] I looked at Delphina.

When Eleanor said it like that, I couldn't help but to look at her with my imagination running wild.

Her looks was caprice and her breathing was rough. Her eyes were sharp but nonetheless looking quite strained.

Certainly, when Eleanor said sexual excitement, Delphina does look like it.

(It's better if you give her your manliness early, if you leave her unattended like this her blood vessel will break off and she will die)

“Wha..”

I looked at Delphina.

This woman, is going to die?

I definitely don't want that, I do want to punish her, but I've never wanted to kill her. More like [that would be good], I feel like doing it.

[Is it okay for any man to do it?]

(If they do the deed to the very end)

[I understand]

I come closer to Delphina, and push down the horny maiden onto the ground. Her cloth that got ragged was teared off in a split second.

I became a man.

Surprisingly , Delphina who was not yet an adult— became one along with me.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 27

Wealthy Merchant (Easy)

Delphina, who was dressing herself up, was very erotic. She mended her loose hair, and wrapped up her spread clothes to conceal her body. She trembles as she saw the mark of blood on the cloth.

As I thought, she had been a virgin.

Rather than that, this... I can't leave her like this.

"Wait here a little bit, okay."

I pulled out the warp wing and teleported back to my mansion and warped directly to my room and grabbed my bed sheet.

"Miu! I'm taking the bed sheet."

I said in a loud voice to let Miu know, and once again I used the warp wing and went back to where Delphina was. The total time taken, was 10 seconds. As I got back, I saw Delphina was looking around relentlessly.

"Just now..."

"Rather than that, here."

I put the bed sheet on Delphina. After I wrapped up Delphina using the bed sheet, the bad [After Assault] feeling that I got has gone.

TL: The same with leaving a bad aftertaste at the end of your tongue if you don't do something regarding the thing that might had caused/done by you in order to make it right.

E/N: Wouldn't it have been better to simply bring her along and let her choose?

Delphina, having the same expression from the first time I saw her said,

"I give you my thanks."

"Ah no, the one who kind of ripped off your clothes was me after all so..."

"No, not that. It's a thank you for saving me."

"Eh?"

"Inside my head..... or perhaps was it inside my heart, that certain dark stagnant feeling has gone."

Was it Eleanor?

“Looking from now and before, I get the gist of what had happened and why we’re here.”

“Aah... It is as exactly as what you have imagined it to be.”

“I will return your goodwill for saving my life.”

“Life you say...”

“Cursed Sword Eleanor, looks like that sword is an authentic one.” She looked at Eleanor that I had put at the side of my waist.

“Seems so...”

(What do you mean it seems so, what do you mean!?)

Eleanor’s voice of objection reverberated in my head. I ignored her as she was too noisy.

“A person who can wield the Cursed Sword Eleanor... was unheard of. Probably you are the first and also the last.”

I’m not quite sure about never to be seen again though.

“Regarding that sword being the real deal, it looks like everything that Royal Highness Helena had said was true,”

“I am quite interested in what Helena told you.”

“About how you managed to defeat a troop of 1 000 soldiers, and how you can hold your footing against Orikuto without using magic.”

“Ah, that sort of story.”

The latter half sounds a little bit off though. Because I was forced to hold onto my breath and exert my strength to my utmost limit, and I can’t even hold it for long.

But then again— it is true to a certain extent.

“That is in own way, is inferior to the fact that you are able to wield the cursed sword Eleanor without having your heart consumed.”

“Looks like that Eleanor is really strong.”

(If you really think that then show me some respect!)

To show some respect to Eleanor who had taken the form of young girl, I simply can’t. She’s just too cute.

“That being the case, I need to correct my thoughts.”

“Un?”

“Like what Royal Highness Helena had requested, I will accommodate all your needs and I will back you up with my utmost ability. If you have anything that you want to request for, please don’t hold back and let me know.”

“That saves me.”

“And again, as I have said before, as a mean of contact... I will have someone who will

standby the entrance so please use that person.”

“I got it.”

Somehow, after all that we had done, all we did was converse in a very businesslike style. As if there was a script on hand that was all that we read. She does not have the erotic feeling like when she was dressing herself. Even though I said that, she does not have the overflowing confidence that she had when I first met her at the mansion too.

It’s only, only... business like feeling. E/N: I was just thinking that.

Somehow it’s boring, I’d like to break off from this sort of atmosphere.

“What should I do in order to meet you.”

“To meet me?”

“Aa, if I possible, I want to talk about you regarding a different matter other than business.”

“.....Yuuki-sama is the seventh person who said that, they [want] me. If only you have said it earlier...” She said with a sigh mixed in it.

I didn’t say that I [want] her at all though, but that’s about it anyway. The instant I saw Delphina, I already wanted her.

TLN: WTF with this lustful MC.

Because she was the first woman who I have an intimate relationship with, it makes we yearn for her even more.

“In order to reject the other suitors that has asked for my hand, I’ve put a price on myself.”

TLN: Miki-sensei where are you going with this....

“Price?”

“As long as the person can pull out that amount of money, I shall become that person’s belonging no matter who that person might be.”

“If you want it, buy it... is that it?”

“Yes.”

“....and the price is?”

“As much as my fortune.”

“Eh?”

“If you can buy me with money, an amount equal to my own wealth, then I shall be yours.”

“So you mean to say...”

It’s like M&A thingy? Or am I wrong?

But I kinda get the gist of it, in order to buy Delphina. I need to have to be wealthier than her, that’s about it. E/N: I wonder if he can use the card for this...

\*\*\*

Wealth that is comparable to a country, to surpass her wealthy that is comparable to a country. That... will take time.

What should I do. It doesn't seem like I can work it out by saving up little by little, I won't make it in time. Isn't there any other way to do it?

I gave it a thought.

"Would you like to consult it with me?"

"Un?"

What is she talking about out of the sudden– was what I had in my mind when Delphina for some reason looked at the other way. She was no longer affected by Eleanor's miasma but for some reason why does she looked like she's in heat like before? Her face was bright red until the root of her ears.

"Consult, is it regarding money making?"

"I-if you wish for then I can help you, you can consult with me on how to become rich in order to buy me."

She said as her face becoming redder than before. I can somehow recognize that reaction, it's a type of reaction that makes one feels embarrassed and [guilty] after saying the word. Somehow I was reminded of the black history that I had.

Delphina did it.

She wants to become mine, but her pride doesn't let her admit it. The thing that she had decided before, she cannot revoke it due to her pride. What an obstinate person, but that obstinateness of her is cute.

"I've decided."

"Wa, what is?"

"You said it before Delphina, you will leave someone to work as the medium of contact, right?"

"I did."

"That, I don't need it."

"Eh?" Delphina was shocked as she was lost for words. She looked like an abandoned puppy.

"I don't need someone who to work as a medium of contact. Delphina is going to live in my mansion. With that, I can easily contact you and consult you at any time."

When I said that, Delphina, who was looking appalled before, has returned to her normal looks. She returned to the upright Delphina whom I first saw at the mansion.

"That is a little bit troublesome, without my presence..."

"The business won't run?"

"Yes."

Delphina said it in a calm voice, but on the other hand she looked quite dismayed. Calm is after all being calm, but one has to face reality. That is good too. As I thought she's a capable woman, a beautiful and capable woman. It makes me want her even more.

"If that's the case then."

I pulled out the warp wing and brought Delphina with me back to the mansion.

"Waa..."

Delphina should have already known the place where I teleported to, this is the first time we teleported together thus she was not in her proper mind at the moment.

Delphina was greatly surprised.

"This place is?"

"We're inside my mansion's bedroom."

"D-did we just teleport in a blink of an eye?"

"By the way, the place that we were at just now would be about one hours walk from here."

"That sort of thing... is it magic? No, I've never heard of such magic before."

"I will send you and take you home."

"Eh?"

"To make it easy for Delphina to go work and back I will be seeing you off and take you back just like this. Like this then it would not be a problem for you to live here right?"

"That... well that might be the case but. But—."

"Stop dawdling and say it."

"Yes!"

When I put a little bit of strength in my tone, Delphina answered it without beating around the bush. After she answered however, she started to beat around the bush again so I kissed her to shut her mouth. After being kissed amply on her mouth, it looks like Delphina was set off from her own pride.

"You got it?"

"The-there's no helping it then."

After I weaken her by pressing on her, this time she acts differently from before. She is still being obstinate, but if it's this then it's not bad either. That's why...

I pushed her down.

"N-no... you have yet to buy me."

"Then... how about trying out the goods before buying it?"

"The-then there's no helping it."

Somehow, it was surprisingly easy. But then again that is cute so I was being intimate with



Delphina until morning. Just like this, the residents of this mansion has increased.

---

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 28**

## Special draw.

I hold 10 lottery tickets as I leave Saramas Trading.

I bought the land around the mansion, which cost about 3 000 silver, and left all the troublesome stuff for Saramas to handle. Using the 50% off coupon, I managed to haggle down the price to 1500 and in the end, I bought the land for 1500 silver. After I did that, what came out were precisely these lottery tickets that are now in my possession.

Even if I use the 50 percent discount, the things that I buy still count as the same price for the lottery tickets.

TLN: Which means, even though the land was 3 000 silvers became 1500 after he used the discount ticket, the lottery still considered the purchase made as 3 000 as per the original price that was count.

I assume, out of all the cliché patterns, this pattern is the best one. Up until now, it would take about 300 silver for me to acquire 1 lottery ticket, but with this discount coupon, I was able to acquire 1 lottery ticket using only 150 silver.

With this rhythm, I can draw a lot more at the lottery machine, I will keep on saving up the tickets and draw a bunch of times. Rather than that, let's draw some lottery!

Holding 10 lottery tickets firmly, I thought about that lottery room. With one step, the scenery before me had changed, it has become the lottery room.

"Ohh, somehow this place looks a little bit different from before." Eleanor who had turned into a loli and somehow got herself sitting on top of my shoulder said.

Just like what Eleanor had said, this lottery room looked a little bit different.

Be it the interior design, or the staff that I was familiar with, for some reason they have this [Congratulations] sort of atmosphere around them.

"Welcome dear customer."

"What going on with all these?"

"From now on a special draw has begun."

"Special draw?"

TLN: The original text would be limited time draw. But I changed it to special draw as that is what we usually call it. Or if you prefer it to be limited-time draw do tell me.

E/N: I think limited time draw might be better. Or special addition.

"Yes, from now on— which last for one week. The prizes for the lottery this time are made of a special line up. These prizes are only obtainable during this special draw week, so please do draw the lottery to your heart content."

"Special draw, why is there such thing?"

"Dear customer, are you aware of the Mercury Kingdom?"

"Aa."

How can I not know it, just by the name it's the country of Helena-hime and Iris-hime.

"You see. Right now in Mercury Kingdom they are issuing paper bills replacing the coins. This is one big event, thus we would like to try and follow them by holding a special draw event."

"That's the reason huh. But is there any connection between this and that?"

"When the wind blows the market makes a profit."

"So it's like how the ramen shop make an event after the valentine day?"

TLN: Which means, they are going with the flow of event to rake in some profit,

That was what I thought. Even though there is no connection between the two, they still celebrate it, indeed it's very merchant like.

Aside from that, I looked at the list of prizes for the special draw.

Consolation Prize – Lending out power (50%, until exhaustion)

Third Prize – Lending out power (30 seconds)

Second Prize – Lending out power (3 minutes)

First Prize – Lending out power (1 hour)

All of the prizes are the same. Ah, it must have been done in urgency so that's why the lineup was looking so uninspired.

"I shall explain the prizes. The powers that are mention here would be the power of yourself dearest customer. It will be a skill that lets you lend your power to the person that you want to. For example, the person who was here with you before. If he were to use this skill, he could lend the tentacle power that he has to other people."

I see.

"But for your case dearest customer, it would be a little different. A person with all out strength xxx times, you can lend out the power amplification multiplier to a designated power that you want. The one that you lend would be the power that you originally had."

TLN: Doesn't make any sense? It means that since he got the 777 overall strength power up, he can use any amount of amplification to amplify the power/person strength that he wants.

"So you meant to say, I can lend out the power amplification multiplier that I have?"

"That is exactly how it goes."

I see, it sounds kind of amazing.

For example, If I were to lend Io my amplification power on her lightning magic, she can keep Orikuto busy for a longer period of time. More like, even though I have [777 overall strength power up] it's not like I exert all of my strength all of the time.

Like the time when I was fighting against Eleanor, I've only been using XXX amount of strength just to fool around. To lend out that sort of power.... Hmm, if I can lend out my power to my woman that would be good.

I looked at the prize list once again. Although the power itself is omitted, I wonder if it would work properly.

“Above the third prize, I can use the skill no matter how many times I want right?”

“Certainly. In exchange, the effects are quite short.”

“The first prize is really the first prize. The time given is outstanding and you can use it however you want, the skill won’t be used up.”

“By the way, by any chance you were to get the third prize twice. You can lend out your power twice to the same person, or lend it into two different people, simultaneously.”

“So it’s better for me to lend out the power when the time duration is almost finished, right?”

The first prize would of course would be a great win if I were to get it, if I were to win the third prize for 10 times. That would be delicious too.

Fire, Ice and lightning—

“I will learn various types of magic from now on but, it would mean me being split into 10 and getting hammered by various magic spells at once””

Looks like I have to devote myself in learning it then.

Um... Delicious.

“What is the expiry date for the ‘use it until exhaustion’?”

For this type. In games there are a lot of items that have a limited time usage. For confirmation, I asked about it anyway.

“There is none.”

“It has become an even more delicious prize.”

“It’s a prize for the special draw after all.”

Even though it’s a prize that was brought up nonchalantly.

....No, maybe it was not nonchalant after all.

Well then, with that said it can’t be helped for me to draw the lotteries.

“Well then, for the mean time here 10 lottery tickets.”

“Hai, certainly I have received 10 lottery tickets. Now then you can draw the lottery 11 times.”

“Let me do it.” (Eleanor)

“Sure thing.”

Eleanor goes down from my shoulder. Just like before I put both of my hands on her arm pit and lifted her up like a kid, and align her height with the lottery machine lever.

“Se-no!”

TLN: Like you usually hear in anime... similar to One, two.. Or here goes...

\*garagaragaragaragara\*

“Aah! You...in one go????!!”

“Ahahahahaha.”

Eleanor spun the lottery machine in one go as she let out series of big laugh.

The balls come out one after another. In a blink of an eye, 11 spinning chances, my 1 500 was used up just like that. The time taken for all my chances to be used up didn't even reach 10 seconds. I wonder if this is what they mean by scrambling.

"Okay, 10 consolation prizes and... Congratulation. You got a third prize."

"I did it." (Eleanor)

E/N: I imagine her with a "umu" kind of face.

"That one prize makes up for the other ten consolation prizes."

\*\*\*

I brought Io along with me to the rocky mountain.

“Hello, are we going to harvest some Orikudite?”

“That would be my second motive, today I got an experiment that I’d like to try out.”

“Experiment?”

“If Orikuto comes out, I need you to hold off Orikuto for me.”

“Haa.”

“Fire out your lightning spell as much as you can.”

“But, my magic power is—,”

“Oh, it appeared quite quick.”

“Eh... eh!!” Io was surprised.

“Ka, Kakeru-san.”

“Anyway just do it, it is possible if it’s you.”

I pulled out the consolation prize of lottery where you can use it until exhaustion and used it. I picked Io as my target and lend her the power of my lightning.

[Lending out lightning magic power to Io Akosu, remaining time is 4 minutes 59 seconds]  
A voice that is different from Eleanor appeared in my head. Io used her lightning magic and hit Orikuto directly.

“Once again, as fast as you can.”

“Wa— okay.” Just like what she was told, Io let out another shot of lightning consecutively. “Wha... how did...?”

“Just now, I lend you my magic power temporarily.”

“You lent me yours? Eh eeeeeehhhh. Is that even possible?”

“Yeah, I can. Is it something that you never heard of again?”

“That is not exactly the case but... I have heard the case where there is a forbidden technique where you can transfer your magic power in exchange for a life, but temporarily is...”

“I see, ah. Orikuto is going to start moving soon.”

“Eeehh...! Amazing... I can even shoot a lot of lightning magic now.”

“Rather than that, isn’t her magic power a little bit more than mine?”

(It’s because of the amplification. The original you should have a lot more than that)

“I see.”

If I were to lend her my lightning magic itself then probably the strength of the magic would be the same. However, the one that I'm lending her right now was the amplified power so there are chances that her lightning magic strike being a lot stronger than mine.

Speaking conversely, there is no meaning in lending out her any power at all. Because the original would be 0 times 777, so the result would still be 0.

TLN: If he were to lend her his lightning magic instead with no amplification.

In addition, there's something on my mind,

It's Eleanor.

In this world, there is not even one person who can defy Eleanor's possession. In other words, in this world the amount of people that have any sort of resistance towards Eleanor is 0. I will try it out tonight, for now I will put that thought away.

After that Tania was summoned. I pulled out another 'use until exhaustion' type of ball.

[Lending out Ice magic power to Tania Chi Chiakisu. Remaining time 4 minutes and 59 seconds.]

"Tania, try and shot out an ice arrow, aim for Orikuto."

"U-un!"

Tania did like exactly what I had told her. Tania launched an ice arrow towards Orikuto in a flash but Orikuto also stopped in in the same fashion.

But, I was excited. Io and Tania. Magician and Maid.

Both of them had the appearance of a beautiful lady but. They are the women of my harem party whom I have bestow upon my power right now fighting against Orikuto.

This feels good.

In one week— I need to save up lottery tickets as many as I can in this one week.



# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 29**

# Peerless Harem

1:01 ×Azide ○Hideout modification

I've heard from Helena that there's a group of bandits, that named themselves the [Hungry Wolf Agito], live near Reis city.

"Is that the said hideout?"

Scouting from the forest's outskirts, there is smoke coming from inside of the forest. For now, at least, it is confirmed that someone is actually living in there. Behind my back, there stood three women.

Helena, Tania and Io.

Helena, who had a ninja like appearance answered, "I fear that it's likely what you have said. There is report of people who live in the neighborhood going missing after they approached this forest.

"I see, the estimation of the group's number?"

"I was informed that there were around 200 bandits. That might not be much if it's handled by Kakeru; however, you need to be careful as the bandit's leader always has an extremely sly method up to his sleeve.

"Is that so?"

"Nee nee. Are we going to subjugate the bandit troop now?" The ghostly maid Tania who was semi-translucent asked while floating in the air.

"Aah."

"That, are we going to do it too?"

"I don't think there's any need for us to. After all, their numbers are only about 200, Kakeru-san will finish it by himself in a blink of an eye." Io the magician said.

Certainly, if I were to jump into the battle it would end like that.

I got Eleanor and my warp wing. Bandit troop with only 200 members in it is nothing much, I could handle them by myself.

I could but.

"For today, I intend not to lift my hand. I'd like for the three of you to do it."

"Us three.... Is it?"

"Ehh, don't tell me that..."

"Kakeru-san are you going to lend us your power?"

Both of Io and Tania who had experienced the skill beforehand already know where I am going with this development. As for Helena who has never experienced it, there's a look of [???] visible on her expression.

“What do you mean by that?”

“Are there anything that you are capable of Helena? In terms of fighting ability.”

“For once, as a minimum level of self-protection I’ve always bring this with me.” Helena pulled out a small dagger as she answered. It’s a dangerous looking dagger that the yakuza usually uses, but when it used by Helena it looked like a decorative item with a value of art.

She drew the dagger out and held it with a backhanded grip.

“Can you fight with that?”

“No, this is left for me to suicide whenever I had the opening to do so. Because many problems would arise if I were left alive in the hand of the enemy, as they would take advantage using me against my royal family.

I see. I can understand her story but...

“From now on, suicide is forbidden.” I said.

Helena was looking a little bit surprised, but she nodded silently.

“If Kakeru-sama says so then.”

“Un. Well then let us try and give it a test.”

I pulled myself together and going to lend Helena my power. The problem is, what kind of power should I lend her?

This will also act as a big test.

『The Art of Dagger has been lent to Helena Mercury. Remaining time 29 seconds. 』

Oh, it looks like it is possible.

“Helena, come and try attacking me.”

“I understand.”

Without any hesitation, Helena hold the dagger with a backhand grip and launch herself forward attacking me.

“Eh?” Helena was surprised as a sharp slashing attack came flying.

I parried her attack softly using Eleanor.

“Your movement has become nimbler compared to before it seems.”

“Eh... Eh?” a rare bewildered expression was seen on Helena face.

Helena has always been calm, Helena who has always follow everything that I said with composure was looking bewildered.

Being able to see that sort of expression on Helena’s face, is a sort of limited time lottery for me too. Once again I called for Tania and Io, and explain the plan to them.

“I will lend to you a portion of my strength.”

“Kakeru-sama’s strength, I understand.”

A very understanding Helena. But, if she's too understanding then it would be boring.

"Well then, today I want to put it into test. I want to see how far can you ladies go with my power. That is the test that I want to conduct today."

"Understood." Answered Helena. Her swift answer came without any hesitation is like always too.

"Then, we'll going to start now." I declared as bestow upon them my powers.

『The Art of Dagger has been lent to Helena Theresia Mercury. Remaining time is 4 minutes 59 seconds. 』

『The Magic of Ice has been lent to Tania Chichiakis. Remaining time is 4 minutes and 59 seconds 』

『The Magic of Thunder has been lent to Io Akosu. The remaining time is 4 minutes 59 seconds 』

I used the 'use until exhaustion' type to the three of them. We entered the forest, and head toward the smoke that was coming out from the forest.

Soon after a silhouette of a man appeared. No matter how one look at him, he looks like a bandit.

"Who are you bastard?"

"...." Helena launched herself forward sneakily. Her movement is no different from a normal girl, nor does she appeared to be quick.

"Enemy ambush? Don't screw with us." That was why the bandit still has time to curse.

After he finished cursing, he pulled out the sword from behind his waist and swung it against Helena.

Counterattack. Helena's dagger stabbed forward with a flash.

"Oo!!"

"Hime-sama, that's amazing!"

Tania and Io was struck with admiration. Helena, without her expression changed even a little bit said,

"That is given. This is Kakeru-sama's strength that I am borrowing afterall."

"Un! You're right."

"Yes!"

Like usual, the three of them flatter me too much.

The three of them plunged forward.

The enemies kept appearing one after another, some of the began to shout with indecent looks on their faces, most probably because their enemies are beautiful women.

Helena swings her dagger, while Tania and Io use the magic that they are good at respectively.

In a blink of an eye, what was left were only the bandits' screams of agony.

The three of them had managed to defeat all the bandits that came out one after another.  
777 overall strength powerup.

If I were to say it right now, those three are the world's most exalted talent in their own arts.

The number one exalted talent in dagger, the number one exalted talent in ice magic, and the number one exalted talent in thunder magic.

I don't know how much power they originally have but, but it would probably be normal without the 777 overall strength powerup.

I can say much for Tania and Io as they only need to shoot out the magic that they are good at, but I can say it's good for Helena's [Art].

"Kyaa!!!" Helena fall down as she stepped on a pebble.

Taking the opening that was made, the bandit was going to split Helena apart who had fall flat onto the ground.

As her movements are slow, it is easy for Helena to make a blunder like tripping over a pebble but the power over Helena's art of dagger is undisputedly strong.

That, the girls had already realized it too.

"Hime-sama, it is better for you not to move much and instead just wait for them to come and attack you first."

"I will do as you say."

The bandits were defeated one after another.

You could say the test bore even better results than what I had expected. And, there is one more harvest that I got from this test. As the girls were defeating the bandits, seldom lottery tickets could be found appearing on the ground.

Does this mean— that was the thought that I had. I am not quite sure whether it's due to them being in a same party as me or it was because they defeated the bandit with the power that I lent them.

Either way the result has been concluded, and I am greatly satisfied by it.

(You're not going to help them?) Eleanor asked.

"Watching the girls fight makes me happy, even more that right now they are fighting with the power that I lent them."

(I guess the same goes for me with my undead army then.)

"Iyaa... to put me together with you is... Well I guess you can say so."

I entered the spectating mode completely as I was having an idle chat with Eleanor.

In less than 5 minutes the girls managed to subjugate the bandits. If I were to say the pinchiest pinch that they had coming for them would be the time when Helena tripped over a pebble. That's all and there is not even a scratch on their body.

((E/N: Pinchiest pinch...))

But then again, as Helena was the only one that moved around her breath sounds erratic. If only I can lend her my stamina and endurance, it would've been great.

Well there's no problem at all, and the test result is extremely satisfying. As I thought, I need to draw the lottery even more. I will gather even more tickets for the special draw.

The three of them walk back to my direction while having an idle chat, while I was thinking what sort of words of praise I should give them.

All of a sudden, there was a man who jumped out from one side. The man appeared behind Helena and bound her arm that was holding the dagger from behind.

"Don't move, don't you care what will I do to this girl if you do?"

"Hime-sama!!!"

The man used Helena as a shield.

As the man was closely glued to Helena, Tania nor Io can shoot a magic attack against the man. With Helena's arm holding the dagger being bind from behind, it was impossible for Helena to compete against the man in physical strength.

"Hime-sama? Hou... I don't know which hime-sama you are but, if you care for her life then you better not do anything stupid because I am the type of man that will do what he needs to do!"

The man held Helena's neck using an eagle grip, he was trying to show us that he can kill Helena at any time that he wants to.

"....."

I unsheathe Eleanor silently.

"You bastard, don't you see...."

In a blink of an eye I pressed forward the last bandit, to make sure that the he won't hurt Helena even a tiny bit, I cut off both of the man hand using Eleanor.

"Eh?"

Both of the man hands danced in the sky, as for the man he does not seems able to understand what had just happened.

There was no need for him to understand.

I pulled Helena to myself as the man's head fell off from his body. That man was the last one. With this, the bandit den was completely subjugated.

"I'm sorry, for putting you in a danger."

Helena was completely calm.

"Knowing that Kakeru-sama is here. I knew that I would definitely be fine."

"Is that so?"

She was the same calm Helena.

With this we have completely annihilated the bandit group.

Sequel to that event, Delphina who had heard the story was like,  
“I-I have some skill with my whip too.” Delphina said making an appeal.

## **Epub Maker : Novel Epubs**





# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 30

There's no other choice other than making a harem.

Delphina was lying on the bed, completely exhausted.

Because we were making love for about two hours, she looked completely out of strength. On the other hand, I was completely okay. Or to be precise, it was not enough at all. Normally thinking, we were having a surprising amount of ( \* ) so I should be out of strength, but instead I wanted to do it more and more.

TLN: The ( \* ) was in the raw... fill it with your imagination.

It's like, even though I'm not hungry but when I grab a food I became hungry instead. It's that sort of feeling. I never felt like this before, to be honest I was quite normal before.

This— don't tell me my libido was also increased by 777 times?

“.... It is possible.”

‘It’ won't calm down. I looked at my ( \* ) and murmured. I lasted more than 10 rounds and it's still like that, then it was exactly as what I had thought.

Even so, I still want to do it.

I want to do it, be it physically or using any other means.

By Delphina's side, a lottery ticket appeared.

There was no lottery ticket before I did it with Delphina, but now a lottery ticket appeared. There is no mistaking it, it was a lottery ticket from the result of me making love with Delphina. Be it physically or lottery, I want to do it more and more. But to ask more from the exhausted Delphina, it would make me feel awkward.

“I'm sorry... I don't think I can...” Delphina apologized while being completely exhausted.

“Don't worry about it.”

If it's really multiplied by 777 times, unleashing it all on one woman is illogical. That is why Delphina has done nothing wrong. She's done nothing wrong, but in reality I am a little bit troubled. Frankly speaking, as of now my partner is Delphina alone, after she gives up then I will be left with no one to continue with.

..... Should I do it by myself?

No, that is too pitiful, I can pretty much assure that the lottery ticket won't appear.

TLN : Does anyone remember the tentacle guy??

There is no mistaking it that the lottery will not appear, it's not a theory of mine. But

somehow I was able to feel it.

“I’ll call.... For the maid.”

“Maid? Do you mean Miu?”

“Yes, in exchange for me to become Yuuki-sama partner——”

“Ah, Miu is not that sort of maid.”

“Eh?”

“Eh?”

For some reason, Delphina was surprised. As surprised as she was, she pulled herself together and then said, “Then how about that magician?”

“Io? I’m not in that sort of relationship with Io either.”

“Eh? Then how about her Royal Highness Helena?”

“Not in that sort of relationship with Helena either.”

“Yuuki-sama, this may come out of the sudden but. Don’t you have anyone else other than me?”

“....None.”

There is no use in hiding it so I told her the truth.

As I don’t really have anyone else to do it with other than with Delphina so there was no helping it.

“Is that so.”

“Yeah.”

“I completely thought that Royal Highness and that magician are in that sort of relationship with Yuuki-sama.”

Well, I guess it does seem like that. More like, the relationship between Helena and I is supposed to be like that. But due to various reason we didn’t get the exact timing to proceed with our relationship. Helena always comes by to my mansion but she always goes back to the castle, so that’s why we have yet to do the deed.

Just remembering about it makes me even more horny. I’m feeling really horny as if my head being split by a heavy headache, that just how much I want to do the deed.

“Um, Yuuki-sama.”

“Un?”

“It seems like I’ve recovered a little so... I can be your partner again.”

Delphina said bashfully. Her exhausted looks did not change when she said that but still I am touched with her lovable conduct.

I pushed Delphina down while whispering the words, “Thank you” gently to her ears.

\*\*\*

The following day, I was still feeling horny.

Morning, it was the same like always where Io would come to the mansion to do our party daily activity like hunting the mountain cow and getting the orikudite ore. But, I couldn't help but to steal a glance at Io once in a while.

There were a lot of magicians with Io's body figure and clothes; however, as there are some parts that was uncovered by the cloth it looked especially sexy.

With only that, it was more than enough to make me horny all over again. And I vent my unfulfilled wish by beating up Orikuto. I sliced Orikuto into pieces, when he resurrected I sliced him again to pieces, and again and again. It's the same as if you're venting out something using sports. I put my everything in it.

However, in the end there was no meaning behind it. Rather than calming down, I became even more hornier than before. As it was getting dangerous, I made up an excuse and part ways with Io. After we part ways, I went to the grassy plain. As I thought, rather than going to the city with a lot of people, this place is a whole lot better.

As in Roizen City there are a lot of young and beautiful ladies, I might end up becoming a criminal when I am no longer able to hold myself in. As the day passed with the sunset lighting upon the grassy plain, I waited for the promised time and used the warp wing to bring Delphina home. In Delphina's room, Helena was also there.

Helena was not in her ninja outfit. She was dressed like the first time I met her, she was wearing her royal dress. There's a lot of skin exposure. Her breasts were even more emphasized, in a refined "princess' demeanor" sort of dress. That was the dress that Helena was wearing...

The moment I saw her, I burst out overflowing with libido...

\*\*\*

Mansion's bedroom. On top of the bed, the completely exhausted Helena and Delphina were there. As a result of us three making love, the both of them looked completely exhausted, almost fainting. As for me, I was still standing strong while not having enough.

Other than having my partner increased by one, there is nothing different from last night.

"To think that even us both cannot ease you....."

"It's a ...given. He's... Kakeru-sama after...all."

"If it continues on like this, my body won't be able to hold on for much longer."

Delphina's murmurs was heard. When she said it like that, I don't feel bad at all... As a man. By the way, another lottery ticket appeared. After making love with the both of them for more than 10 times I've only gotten 1 lottery ticket, so it doesn't seem like the numbers of partner that I have would affect how many ticket that I could get.

I wonder if I would get it randomly like when I defeat the monsters. I would like to confirm my suspicion by doing it a lot more times but as they both had said that their body won't last any longer. It would be bad if I force them more than they are able to.

Helena and Delphina, are my women.

It is not my style to destroy my women. Rather than doing them until they're 'destroyed', I like to have them by my side and have their affection forever.

Regardless of the lottery ticket, as a man, it is something that I want being normal. I looked at both of them who were on the bed. As I thought, I shouldn't ask the impossible from them.

I've got money, there must be a prostitution— that was what I thought when the door suddenly knocked.

“Master, Io-san is here— Hiyan!”

“Kakeru-san, is it possible that Kakeru-san's physical condition— Kyaa!!!”

Miu and Io entered the room.

It was like a moth flying to the flame. Miu is my maid slave so in other words she is my thing, on the other hand Io is my admirer for I am the wielder of the cursed sword Eleanor; [The Believe].

As such, I pushed the both of them onto the bed.

\*\*\*

On top of the bed, the amount of people gasping for air while being completely exhausted was increased to four people. Miu and Io who was having it for their first time were completely out of strength, while Helena and Delphina who was already exhausted since the beginning became dead tired.

However, I'm still hard and strong.

This is troubling. I was troubled to the point it was more than a mere feeling of troubled. Being greatly perplexed, I need to do something (not that I can do anything) sort of attitude came to me while I wander around the bedroom.

Leaning over the wall, I caught sight of Eleanor.

(I-I am off limits you know!)

Eleanor extremely flustered voice resounded inside my brain.

“That's a given you idiot.”

Even though the I'm being aroused to the point that it would burst out from my chest, even if it's me I cannot possibly do it with Eleanor. There is nothing I can do with Eleanor in her sword form.

More like, it is impossible to do it.

.... But if she's in her human form like she was in the lottery room that would be a little bit dangerous.

“Master, you brute... \*Cries\*”

“As I thought, Kakeru-san is really amazing.”

Somehow I felt like Miu and Io had muttered something. Miu looks like she was sulking a little bit, on the other hand out of the four Io looked like she's in trance the most. Looking

at the both of them being like that, I became horny once again, even more when I looked at Helena and Delphina.

I have to say— I am really bad.

\*\*\*

With the morning sun taking over the night, I pose myself in a daunting manner.

At the rear of the bed, there were four woman lying down on the bed looking completely bewitched. After doing it more than 100 times, the end result rewards me with 3 lottery tickets. Finally, the amount of arousal that I have had narrowed quite a bit so that it will no longer interfere with my daily life.

With the things that happened for the past two days, I have finally made my resolution. In order to get the lottery tickets. In order to avoid the woman to be overworked.

“I will make a harem.”

I declare with a loud voice.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 31**





## Chapter 31 – Capturing Princess Nana

I want to have a new girl in my harem, and when I relay my train of my thought to the girls they replied,

“That is a given. Why was it not like that since the beginning?”

“I will follow everything that Kakeru-sama wishes for.”

“Because master is too savage.”

“Please let me in your harem too. Wait... I am already in your harem!”

They said a lot of things but, none of the say a word of objection. Rather than objecting, they asked me to do find more harem members. Delphina even said that it won't cut it for me if the harem's girls are not around 100.

And such, it has become that I need to find the next candidate that I need to get into my harem.

\*\*\*

Midday – Frosty Dine.

After we finished our first job by hunting, I brought Io along to the dine.

“Welco—— Kakeru-san!”

The poster girl Fiona greeted us while her face was brimming with smile.

“It has been a while Kakeru-san!”

“Yeah, haven't seen you for a while. How's Mai-chan, is she doing well?”

“Yes, fortunately. Ah, you may have a seat over here.”

Fiona showed me and Io our seat.

“Mai wanted to go to your place to give her gratitude, but I wonder if it would not be a trouble for you.”

“Trouble? Why?”

Why would there be any trouble if they want to come over to my place?

“Is that so. Then next time, I will be troubling you for my next visit.”

“Sure thing.”

“By the way, Kakeru-san has been doing really great for the past few days. I've heard a lot of rumors about you.”

“Rumors?”

“Yes, like how you managed to defeat a whole army troop by yourself, how you defeat a monster that is way bigger than a house with one attack, and you even defeat the infamous Orikuto regardless of its weakness. I've heard a lot of an exaggerated stories about you.

When I heard the stories, I was wonder which monster would have the capability to do that! — is just how much of an exaggeration that I have heard.”

Truth to be told, none of them are exaggeration as I did it just like what she had heard. Like how I defeat a troop of 1 000 man alone, defeat a monster bigger than a house in one attack... But regarding to defeating Orikuto,

I looked at Io and she looked away just a little bit.

“I am sorry, looks like my friend boasted a little bit too much about my accomplishment.”

“Boasting huh?”

I am not sure how much of a boast did they told about me but anyhow, it doesn’t make me feel bad anyway.

“But... You can really hold the cursed sword normally as if nothing happens.”

Fiona looked at Eleanor.

As Mari has been taken over by Eleanor once, Fiona still have a very deep impression regarding Eleanor.

“I will look over this sword properly. There won’t be any more cases that would happen just like what had happened to Mai-chan.”

“I understand!”

But there might be chances that things that happened to Delphina might happen again though, that is very good in its own sense if I use it properly.

(Don’t you dare use me as if I am at your disposal for everything!)

I heard her objection, but I will just ignore it. I have a small chat with Fiona regarding the society and made my orders. I continued on chatting with Io when Fiona went back to working.

“But, the rumors had spread out really that much.”

“From what I have heard, the the rumors have even reach the neighbouring country. The Black Sword Knight that protects the princess. At first, I didn’t think much of it.”

“That must be the time when I saved Helena.”

It looks like the rumours are rampantly spreading around without me knowing anything about it. But as I thought, I didn’t feel bad at all.

“Oii, have you heard? Seems like the subjugation for the savage tribe has been jostled.”

“What? Looks like everything that Royal Highness Helena had done was for naught.”

“Hm?” My ears picked up a voice. Opposite to the dine there were two-man party, they were having a talk about rumors that they have heard.

As Helena’s name was mentioned, subconsciously I picked up their voice.

“Didn’t Princess Helena go to the front line directly and after that they won as the soldiers swept the battle ground victoriously?”

“It’s only rumour, but I’ve heard that the princess of the savage tribe has come to the frontline personally and this has ignited the vigor of the savage tribe members. Since she appeared, they seem to have had a succession of victories. Now, she is also dubbed as the Goddess of Victory, the Holy Saint Haqua.”

“Hee, the savage tribe’s princess is a military girl huh. I bet she looks like a gorilla.”

“And that is where you’re wrong...”

One of the man grinned as his tone turned undoubtedly lewd.

“She’s one hell of a beauty.”

“But that is just a rumor right?”

“No, the soldier... who had run away claimed that the savage tribe’s princess is a good looking princess.”

“Are you serious?”

“This, by any chance perhaps. If they went on with that sort of momentum—.”

As it become a future course where the kingdom would have lost— sort of conversation, I stopped picking up their voice.

However, it seems like I’ve heard something good.

A beautiful and strong princess.

I need to see it by my own eyes to discern either it’s true or not.

\*\*\*

Night – Mansion.

When I got back to the mansion I began making my inquiries to Helena, and she answered normally.

“Is it about Nana Kano?”

“She’s got an easy name to say.”

At least for a Japanese like me.

“Regarding that, it really does troubles me.”

“From the rumors that I’ve heard she’s pretty strong and gained victory after victory in every battle that she participated in.”

“That is the truth. Their first battle— possibly their first battle but. Our 2,000 man force was defeated by their small troop of 30 people. And the soldiers who are still alive from that battle are living in fear. Honestly, we cannot think of any reasons.”

“Seriously?”

“The war is gaining its momentum and it’s has reaching the point where the opposition party is assembling their soldiers. With a higher number of soldiers, they are gaining their momentum. To increase our strength even more, this time we are sending the soldiers from the capital instead of using only those who are available on the actual site.”

“It has become quite the story it seems.”

Is it really that much of an important matter?

I gave it a thought for a while.

“How about the participation of the subjugation force?”

“Kakeru-sama wants to participate?”

“Yeah, I am quite interested in that princess.”

Helena nodded with a face saying “I see.”

As we have been talking about increasing the numbers of my harem woman so she quickly caught up to my intention.

“The idea of Kakeru-sama wanting to participate in the subjugation itself is already a good thing, you can act as one of the soldiers. However, I am afraid that Kakeru-sama won’t be able to pursue your goal.” (E/N: The last sentence is incorrect grammatically; however, I am leaving it alone in favor of the character’s personality)

“Why?”

“It has been the country’s policy to publicly execute those who are caught. As, there’s a chance of a comeback if we let them live on a whim. Not to mention, other means of killing would lead to the rumors which in itself would be troublesome later.

“Ah, I see I see.”

There’s also something like that huh.

I guess it’s the same with the Hideyori incident after the war in Osaka, theoretically. (E/N: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Toyotomi\\_Hideyori](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Toyotomi_Hideyori))

Certainly if that happened it would be troublesome to the government side, but if the public prosecution were really to be executed.... I would be to one in trouble instead.

“That is why, Kakeru-sama needs to capture her by himself so you need to attack them using a different route than the army. In other words, Kakeru-sama needs to be in the lead and capture her.”

“I see...”

I look at Helena, and ask.

“Are you fine with this Helena?”

Of course, the question that I am asking this to would be the “Princess” Helena.

As it is closely related with the Kingdom policy. But Helena answered it quite easily, “I will go by everything that Kakeru-sama wishes for.”

She answered normally.

\*\*\*

Euboi.

I’ve been here before. But now we are facing against the savage tribe with Delphina

whom I brought along using the warp wing to the gate.

The gate feels even more impressive compared to the time when I came here.

“The current strength of Euboi is about 500 men, but on the other side 3 000 men were gathered. I’ve heard about them gathering their forces, but it looks like they have gathered more than what I’ve expected.”

“Looks like all the powerful clans within the nearby area went to serve under her wings. They probably making her their palanquin. As of now, they are sowing favors with the princess, once the savage tribe gain their victory against the kingdom. They will want to reap a huge benefit later on.”

“I see.”

“That is why their numbers might increase even more if we just let it be. That is why this time not only the powerful clans, but also the public has joined in. From the rumors that I’ve heard, she has quite the charisma.”

“I see.”

“Then, how shall we attack?”

“Hmphh...”

I give it a thought.

My enemies would be 3 000 people. It would require me to expend a lot of my energy if I were to clash with them head on. The manpower that we have here are me with my four harem members, a summonable ghost Tania. Even by combining our strength it would be a very tight battle.

“I think we take the profitable way by watching them from this side, let them clash against each other as we wait.”

“I agree with that idea. And there is more information that I’ve heard.”

“Information?”

“Yes, It seems like Nana Kano stayed behind this time. There are some sort of internal disputes amongst the powerful clans, so she went back to mediate between the involved parties.”

“This is a gathering of fate, it seems.”

It seems like we are saved from a great trouble.

“And another thing, the amount of soldiers that will be accompanying her will be around 500, and I have pinned down the route that they will be taking too.”

“That is some information that you got there.”

“Information is a merchant’s life after all.”

Delphina said as if it is an obvious thing.

I see, I can completely give my consent with that.

“That information... must be expensive.”

“Paying with my promotion is okay with me.”

“Well then, that information is sold!”

\*\*\*

With the information that I got from Delphina, I went to the said route to ready my ambush. I was alone in the middle of the road with a daunting pose. By the way, I asked for the others to hide away. Having them fighting together with me while I lend them my powers sounds good but, as they need to finish off the enemies within 5 minutes, it would be quite dangerous if 5 minutes passed and there are still a lot of enemies. That is why I gave up on that idea.

As I waited a little bit more, from afar I gain sight of my target. Just like the information that I got from Delphina said, it was force with 500 manpower.

“Who goes there! Hal—!”

I cut down their guard without reserve.

My aim is Nana Kano alone. There is no need for me to give any answer to the normal soldier. I swing Eleanor around and slayed down the soldier one after another. As it was a sudden movement from my side, all the soldiers were not prepared in the least.

“Do not panic, get into formation! Deal with it calmly!”

I heard a voice. It was a beautiful voice.

When I looked at the direction from where the voice came from, in between the soldiers I saw a beautiful woman covered in white armor. She is a beautiful woman, just like what the rumor had stated. I was charmed by her, but then I realized something abnormal is happening.

I am under pressure— and it became stronger.

I was thinking to run to where nana is in one move, but my legs were stopped.

I felt like a thick wall was thrust upon me from above. They are much stronger than the 1000-man unit that Cyrillic led before.

“Is this the power of the princess command.”

(These soldiers are well trained)

“I think I will get serious now.”

I took a step back, and re-affirm my stance while holding Eleanor. I hold Eleanor horizontally. From Eleanor’s blade, a dark aura was emitted.

“Cursed sword.”

“Is it the rumored Cursed Sword Eleanor.”

“Knight of the Black Sword.”

TLN: Nice title tho....

I started running while the soldiers were shaking in fear. After that, I plunged myself into the enemy crowd and began cutting them down one after another. After cutting through

around 100 people, I've reached to where Nana is.

"Eleanor's dog."

"Well of course you will think like that, I've come here to capture you."

"As if I'll let you, I will be avenged!"

Nana draw a sword.

Relatively it's a long sword, the design of the edge resembles the tail (?) of a thing swayed like a wind. Coupled with Nana's style, the both of them looks amazing. (E/N: What?)

"Here I go!!"

The tip of the long sword was brandished against me. I accept the attack using Eleanor, sparks were flying accompanied with the sounds of metal clashing against each other.

She's strong.

At least, she is the strongest foe that I have encountered so far. She is strong, and beautiful, a woman with personality.

I see, she is just like what the rumor described her to be— was what I thought.

I exchanged blows with Nana. Unbeknownst to us, the soldier surrounding us has entered the spectating mode. And the fight has become person with me fighting against Nana.

All the soldier wore the faces showing how calm and composed they were. There is no way our Princess Nana would lose— that was the sort of expression that they had on their face. We continued on exchanging blows on the spur of moment.

I have to say it is quite fun exchanging blows with Nana like this, however my original plan is to capture her.

"Haaaaaaaaaaa!!!"

"Huuunnn!!!"

I expend all my strength, however as not to hurt Nana I snap the long point of her long sword. The long sword fall, going round and round and eventually stab the ground. I put Eleanor at the root of Nana's throat.

"Kuuhh! Kill me!"

"Do not fret. I won't kill you."

I picked up Nana's sword with her along and warped back into the mansion. Nana who had just experienced warping for the first time was shocked.

Now then, with this I've caught her.

From now on it's the main event. As it took quite a while, it has become quite late. I'm sorry.

Next, would be [Conquering Nana], that is the plan when evening comes.

TLN : I sensed reip... not good... reip.

E/N: Wow, Sudden ending

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 32**





## Chapter 32 – The fall of Princess Nana

To be warped suddenly into my bedroom, Nana was extremely shocked.

“Where is this place?”

“We’re in my mansion, it’s located in Roizen City.”

“Roizen you say? Don’t spout such nonsense! There is no way we can travel to Roizen City in a blink of an eye!”

“That leaves a lot of things to tell you. However, now that we are in a bright place, I understand that you are a whole lot more beautiful. Though it is quite different with the type of beauty that Helena has.”

“You say Helena?” Nana raised one of her eyebrows. “You bastard! Are you calling your master without no honorific?”

“I see; this is how it’s going to be huh?”

“What do you mean by that?”

“Helena is not my master. To be exact, it’s the other way around. I am Helena’s master.”

“Master?”

“You can think of it as the master of a harem.”

“Wha—.” Nana’s face turned completely beet red, looks like she’s responding to the word harem. By any chance, she’s the type that doesn’t have any sort of immunity towards that sort of thing?

Which reminds me, since we started conversing earlier, I noticed that the way she talks is very stiff. If I had to say it, her type is quite close to Princess Iris, but Nana is even more unrefined than Iris.

She is called the Princess of the Savage Tribe. But if I got to choose, she’s more like a shogun or even more like a general of army. That is the type of woman that I see her as.

Nana body was trembling as she burst to rage.

“Don’t spout such nonsense to me! For Helena to bow down to a man such as you—!”

“Well well, you’ll understand it later on. By the time Helena comes, no, but you see...”

Nana was bewildered with the way I talk.

“That Helena is...”

“Rather than that, I got an important matter to talk about.”

“Huuh?”

“The reason why I captured you.”

“Let me tell you this, even though you have taken me as a prisoner, my army won’t lose

their morale. Even more if you kill me. My death will only increase the morale of my army.”

“Ah, that’s not it. That is not the reason why I caught you, so you can be at ease.”

“That’s not the reason?”

“The reason why I captured you... is because I want you in my harem.”

“Wha—!”

Nana was lost for words as her whole body trembles.

“How is it?”

“I refuse!”

“No matter what?”

“That is given!”

“...What can I do so that you will agree to be in my harem.” I looked at her tender as I asked her the question.

Nana made a surprised look, and answered me with a provocative tone. “If you win against me that is.”

“But I did win against you earlier.”

“Th-that was because I didn’t have my guard up.”

“You’re unprepared huh. Well, that is fine by me.”

I took Nana sword, and hand the sword over to her by the hilt. Again, looks like my action had made her surprised.

PS: Nana’s sword is a fencing sword.

“Are you in a sound mind?”

“Yeah.”

“You’re going to regret this.” Nana received the sword and got up into her stance.

I was pushed with pressure; the pressure was even stronger than before.

“Earlier was humiliated with defeat, but now... I won’t lose.”

“What will you do if you lose again this time?”

“Then I will do everything that you say.”

“You said it yourself, if you lose then join my harem without fuss.”

“That’s fine by me. As we are surrounded by soldiers before I have hold by my strength by quite a lot, however now that we are one on one like this—.”

Nana kept on assaulting, slash after slash while I kept on parrying the attack using Eleanor. The shockwave that happened due to our sword clashing against each other shook the bed. Certainly, I can feel that she is stronger than she was before.

Her speed and the weight of her blow has increased by at least one rank. It can't be help if she gained enough confidence to think 'With this I won't lose'.

"Who-who's there inside the room?"

Outside the bedroom, Miu's voice was heard.

"It is Miu? It's me."

"Master? You've come back Master?"

"Yeah, I'm fine here. Miu can go back to work."

"Yes, I understand."

At first she was quite restless, but after knowing that I was the one who's inside the bedroom, she calmed down. Just like that, she went off to somewhere.

"Don't get distracted!"

"Whoops! That was a close one just now."

"Kuhh!"

Getting a little bit more serious, I exert a little bit more force in swinging Eleanor and I flicked off the long point of Nana's long sword. Different from before, I managed to render Nana powerless once again. She looked at her own hand and then turn her look at the sword that had fallen onto the cement.

Her mouth was hung open as her face displayed an unbelievable look.

"Even though I've already used my entire strength... Don't tell me..." that was the sort of look that Nana got on her face.

"How is it?"

"Kuu... Kill me!"

"Like I said! I won't kill you." I sheathed Eleanor back to her scabbard.

"Anyway, I've won."

When I implied that she has to keep up to her words, Nana looked on the other side, and answered me almost as if she was spitting.

"Do as you like."

"...Is it really okay?"

"A loss is a loss! Don't make me repeat myself."

"You sure say good thing sometimes."

"Let me tell you this, you can do whatever you want to do with my body. But don't think you can do anything to change my heart." Nana said to with with a scowl.

How should I say this...? That, isn't it some sort of flag?

Well, since she has raised her flag for me, I will do just like what she wanted me to do.

I hold Nana's shoulder who was now without resistance and then pushed her down onto

the bed.

\*\*\*

After being pushed with my almost bottomless libido, Nana was lying down on the bed completely exhausted.

“Are you okay?”

Even though I was thinking that she should be fine as even Delphina was quite fine when my partner was only her, but as I am quite curious I asked her anyway. Not long after, the light came back to Nana’s eyes.

While being sprawled over the bed, she looked at me with a stubborn look.

“With only this degree... You’re expecting me to submit to you?”

“Ah, looks like you’re fine. Thank goodness.”

“With only this degree... no matter how many times you do me I will not yield.”

“Un maa... This is not my limit though.”

“...Wha?” Nana was stunned.

\*Kon Kon\*

The sound of the door being knock was heard.

“Is that you Miu?”

“Yes, is it okay if I enter now Master? Will I be attacked?”

Well, she did hear the sound of me fighting with Nana before.

“It’s okay now.”

“Well then, excuse me.”

Miu entered with a tray on her hold, on top of the tray there were two glass filled with water.

“I’ve brought some water.”

“You’re so considerate.”

“I think it was about time for Master to have your second round so that is why it would be the best if I serve them water.”

“As expected from an experienced Miu, you sure know how to do things.”

“Second... round?”

Nana was almost shocked to death.

“Yeah, the second round.”

“Wait, so are you saying that we are going to do a lot more of that?”

“Of course!”

“...You must be joking.”

“Well then Master. I will bring you water again for the third and fourth round.”

“Ou! I’ll leave it to you.”

“Third and fourth round you say?!”

Miu hurriedly exit from the bedroom.

By the time when I see her lightly run towards the exit, I felt like there are some still lingering effect from the time when I pushed her down the other day. After this, I will have to properly \*mofu\* \*mofu\* with her. But before that.

I turned away to Nana.

“Should we continue...?”

“Wait– just how many times do you plan on doing this?”

“U-n?”

I give it a thought.

“Compared to a normal man, around 700 times?”

“Wha—.”

As I answered as if it’s a given. Nana was at a loss for words. Of course, she did try to crawl out from the bed, but I won’t give her any chance to do that.

I caught her, and then declare.

“I’m going to do it!”

TLN: More literate translation would be, IMMA BANG YOU HARD!

“Su...Just mind this one thing. Whatever you going to do to me I will not yield.” Nana declared strongly. The more she said it, the more I like her.

I made love with Nana to my heart’s content. From the front, from behind, from above and from below, every part of her body I made it mine. However, Nana never stopped resisting. Even though her body was completely exhausted, “I will not lose.”, “I will never yield to you with this.”, she resisted.

In the end, she stopped after the day turned to dawn. After the eighth round finished, Miu was looking really sleepy when she brought in the water.

Speaking of how the amount of times that we’ve done the deed, I did it a little bit more than the time when I did it 100 times.

Just like this, Nana has become my woman.

---

E/N: Calculating these “rounds” out based on his 100 shot spree, each “1” only lasted 5 minutes. What a quick shot.

# Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken -

## Chapter 33

Chapter 33 – Before the tea gets cold

Morning.

Nana entered the dining room while we were having a breakfast. She looked really smart, complete with her long tip longsword and white armor.

“Are you okay? Stand up.”

“I am okay.”

No matter how you look at her, her knees were trembling, and yet she still acted as if she’s okay. What an admirable will-power.

“I see. Well, when you are really feeling unwell you shouldn’t force yourself and get some rest. Because whenever you’re looking fine I felt like assaulting you so you need to say it properly if you really cannot do it anymore, it saves a lot of trouble for me too.”

“Tha-thank you for your consideration.” Nana trembled just a little bit.

Just like that, she stood up a little bit slanted to my side from behind. She straightened up her back with one of her hands touching the patterned long point of her sword.

She acted just like a guard.

“You, have a seat, too.”

“But-”

“Inside this mansion, you are my woman. It is one of your duties to have a seat and have your meal with me.”

“Well then...”

When I emphasis that it is one of her roles, she sat down without any qualms. As I thought, ‘Taking that into consideration, she really is acting like a guard. She’s quite a one-track-mind kind of woman. But that’s cute too.’

I had my breakfast with Nana while Miu was serving the table. As there was nothing to talk about, we just ate our breakfast silently.

“Good morning.”

This time, it was Delphina who came. She too, was wearing smartly as she gave off the aura of a wealthy merchant.

“Good morning. I am sorry for yesterday.”

“That surprised me. We had come to welcome you back, only to see that there was a woman being pushed down, supposedly being linked to you. I was actually wondering what was happening.”

“At that time we were having our fourth round.”

“How many rounds did you last afterward?”

“Eight?” I looked at Nana, as if I’m trying to make sure by asking her.

Nana kept silent, while blushing, her face completely red. It was too embarrassing for her that she couldn’t possibly answer it. She confirmed it with her silence.

“You really did it. To think you could last that many rounds while handling his lust alone.”

“You... too?”

“Yes. Sorry I was late introducing myself. My name is Delphina Homerus Ramanri.”

“I am Nana Kano... Delphina..... don’t tell me you’re that Delphina!?”

“Yes. I am that Delphina, the person people would come to for sponsorship when they are looking for funds.”

“.....” Nana looked at me with an utterly shocked look.

Conversely, I am quite interested in what they were talking about.

“What do you mean by sponsorship?”

“Rebel army... Ahh, I only call them as such. The girls went looking for me and asked for funding. Of course, by the small chance that they have succeeded I shall be rewarded handsomely in a lot of ways.”

“So, you are funding them?”

“By no means.” Delphina laughed. “The rebellion got Royal Highness Helena deeply involved this time. Which means the side that Yuuki-sama will stand out for is plain for the eyes to see. Putting your bet on the losing side is the same as wasting money.”

“I was quite agitated when I heard that our request was refused but.... Now I know why.” Nana said as she looked at me.

“If you know the principal that you go by, it’s very easy to make a judgement. Conversely, if it’s her Royal Highness Helena.... No, if Mercury Kingdom asked me to loan them money, I think that I would consider it.” Delphina said while looking at me meaningfully.

“What should I do then...” I asked directly.

“Yuuki-sama should form his own unit... and act as a revolt suppression.” Delphina said with a smile like a blooming flower (I learned this only latter but that is the sort of face that Delphina had when she’s reaping profit).

\*\*\*

Outskirt of Euboi.



I brought along Miu, Nana, and Delphina. With a collective army of 300 men, we set out to subjugate the 1500 rebel army.

Even though the rebel army was looking at us from afar, it was easy enough to tell that they were quite shaken.

“It seems like advising for them to surrender under your name seems to be of no effect.”

Nana who was next to me said, “I am sorry that I am of no help.”

“It’s fine, since the beginning, I would have never thought that they would surrender just because we advised them to. Most of the soldiers on their side are the private army of some powerful family. People who left their family back at home to come here.” – Helena

“So you did it just to make their will to fight falter?” Delphina asked.

“Correct.” – Helena

“I see, I understand. Then how about the 300 people over here?” – Delphina

“It would be best if you thought of them as mercenary that I hired to act as soldiers.” – Delphina

“What is that for? Doesn’t Euboi have about 500 soldiers?” – Kakeru

“They can be used to help us in suppressing the rebellion, and we won’t be lending their powers to Euboi. They only move within our interest to suppress the rebellion.” – Delphina

“I see.” I am convinced with that reasoning. “So, is it okay if we just exterminate them?”

“How do you think it is going to go?” Delphina asked for Nana opinion.

“What you can see over there is the flag of Aeolus. Aeolus is the main force in the rebel army. After we beat them, only small forces will be left.” – Nana

“Is Aeolus somewhere under the flags?”

“Yes.”

“I want to ask, what would happen if I cut down their leader? Would they face annihilation? Or would there not be much of an impact?”

I have yet to fully grasp the common sense in this world, which is why I asked. I wonder if they follow the pattern like those armies back in the Warring States period, where once the leader has fallen, so too does the troops morale (Like Yoshimoto Imagawa), or do they follow the pattern where the morale isn’t much affected by their leader’s downfall.

“Once Aeolus had fallen; they would be facing annihilation mere minutes.”

“I see.” Now, then, I should probably cut down that man first.

“Master, I have made you some tea.”

I took the tea that Miu had made and took a taste of it.

“Hot!” The tea was so hot it was enough to burn my tongue.

TLN: what happened to the 777x thingy?”

“I am sorry. Because we are outside of the mansion, the tea was not the same.”

“Ah, it’s okay.”

I bring the tea with me and hold onto Eleanor.

“I will be going out for a while.” I said and warp along with the girls who had a strange look on their face.

The place that I warped to was under the flag of Aeolus, in the midst of the enemy line.

“Who are you bastard!” the soldier who found me suddenly yelled out. I looked at my surrounding. There I saw a middle-age man with a splendid beard and a brand new armor.

“You’re Aeolus?”

“Certainly. I am Aeolus, and who are you?”

“Yuuki Kakeru. You would probably know me better if I say, ‘The Wielder of The Cursed Sword’.”

“So you are the bastard mastermind who cheated against Nana, huh? Just about time, you shall fall to my hand today—.”

“Your self-virtue is so long...”

Flash!

Eleanor was like a scythe as I separated Aeolus head from his body. As it happened in a blink of an eye, the soldiers around could not react fast enough to it. I picked up Aeolus head and then warped back to Nana.

“I’m back, did I get the right person?”

I showed the head to Nana.

TLN: SAVAGE !

“Yes, without a doubt, that is Aeolus.”

Nana nodded, with no sign of fear.

“It’s good, then.” I handed the head over to one of the soldier, and then grab my tea. The tea that was too hot before, was now around the right temperature.

“Nana, is it okay if I leave the remaining to you?”

“Haa...”

“Well, then, I’ll leave it to you.”

As I finished saying so, Nana commands the 300 people army to assault the rebellion army.

The rebel army, that had fallen into chaos when Aeolus died, was pushed back easily, as their figures being kicked around could be seen. There I was, sipping on my tea while enjoying my mofu-mofu time with Miu.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 34**



## Chapter 34: One More Chance

After subduing the rebellion, while Helen was taking care of the post war and Delfina giving debts like hard sale, I grabbed lottery tickets and went to the lottery place.

As soon as the lottery place staff saw me, said with a smile.

「Dear customer, you came at a very good timing. Today is the last day of limited lottery. You wouldn't believe it, all prizes will be doubled」

「Doubled!」

With the excitement, I couldn't help raising a voice.

「That means, every jackpot there are twice the prize?」

「Yes, from participation prize to first prize, everything will be doubled」

「Isn't that unfair to the people who drew until now」

Eleanor in her loli appearance was saying that behind me, but I ignored her.

Rather than that, it's double, if it's double lottery——I should draw with all my strength.

「Will you like to draw right now?」

「Of course. Count it」

I passed the lottery ticket to the staff.

It's the lottery ticket I collected from hunting, loving everyone in the harem, and subjugation of the rebel army.

「Yes, 20 tickets it is. Well then, please draw 22 times」

「Yossha!!」

I grabbed the lottery machine's lever——and turned it at once.

\*GaraGaraGara\*, the balls come out one next to the other.

Participation prize, participation prize, third prize, participation prize.....

The result of drawing 22 times, 2 second prize, 6 third prize, and the rest participation prize.

All of those doubled, 4 second prize, 12 third prize, and the participation prize was a whopping 28.

I got a lot, and the result of drawing in reality, the “double” was more amazing than expected.

It was amazing, but.....

「First prize didn't come out after all huh」

「Customer-san has better luck you know. Normally, second prize or third prize, it won't come out this much」

「Even if you say that, I wanted the first prize though」

I looked at the prizes list.

- First Prize Ability Lending (1 hour)

I wanted to get the one that has the most effect duration.

It's the last day and since it's double, it was more so.

「.....it would be double throughout today right」

「Yes, today is the last day, so until the day ends, it would be double」

「Until when is the lottery open?」

「Until the date changes」

「I got it」

I took Eleanor and left the lottery place.

I returned to the mansion. I asked Eleanor who returned to her sword form.

『You asked the time, so are you going to collect it right now?』

「Yeah, it's only once, so if I can draw, I want to draw without regretting it」

『I see. But, what will you do? You collected 20 tickets using all the money you could use. More than that, where do you plan on collecting it?』

「I have one thing on my mind. It's up to luck though」

『Where is that?』



After going to the guild once, I warped to the forest where the Undead Army was sealed. It was the third time I came here. In the sealing point, there was a few adventurers. It looks like they're the ones the guild sent to monitor it.

「Kakeru-san? What happened」

Within them, one young male talked to me.

It's a face I don't know, but it looks like his side knows about me.

There's no time, so I immediately cut to the chase.

「You came here doing a quest from the guild right. So that when an accident happens, it could be resealed」

「Yes, that is me」

「I see. Then, not only sealing it, can you also release it?」

「Release on this side? Well, I can do it, though.....」

Why? was written on his face.

「Can you release it right now」

「Ehhh? W-Why」

「Just something. Don't worry, I won't do bad things」

「Did you tell Andreu-san this?」

「I talked to him earlier」

I showed him the envelope I got from the guild.

With the help of Andreu in the guild, the conversation proceeded smoothly.

Since they're recognition about it was, it was thanks to me that they were able to seal it, the talk was fast.

「I understand, please wait a minute」

「I'm counting on you」

The young male said, went to the seal's place and released it.

And when I was waiting there for a second, zombies came out right away.

I cut that in two with one attack.

Skeletons came next, and I cut them into two just like earlier.

Monsters were emerging one next to the other, and as soon as they appeared I defeated them with one attack.

I feel like was hunting monsters with unlimited spawn. It was also like this when I first got the first lottery ticket, and at that time I defeated what Eleanor summoned one next to the other.

Until the day ends, since I had no cash on me, this was the way that I chose.

The efficiency is low, but I bet everything on that.



Before the date changes, I ran to the lottery place.

「Welcome. Only 5 minutes are remaining, Customer-san」

「I made it huh」

I was a little relieved.

There is one lottery ticket on my hand.

After that, I was endlessly hunting on the unlimited spawn, this was the most valuable one ticket that I picked up.

「Here, this」

「One ticket huh, is it okay not 10 pieces」



「I couldn't collect that after all」

「Is that so. But well, at times that someone wins a prize, they win even with one ticket」

I was told that as lip service. Right now, even with that I was thankful.

「Yeah, I came to win a prize」

I declared confidently.

My heart was throbbing.

The precious one ticket, the big game in its last-minute.

I placed my hand to the lottery machine——and got petrified.

「Customer-san?」

「What happened」

The staff and Eleanor asked at the same time.

I stared at Eleanor with her loli appearance intently, and asked.

「You, is your luck good?」

「Mine huh? I wonder, maybe it is very decent?」

「The prizes that came out when it was you was higher right. You also got the Warp Feather with one draw」

「When I think about it, that is right. ....don't tell me, you plan to let me draw with that」

「.....」

I thought that it might be better that way.

The thing called luck, there's a flow in it. Me who had already drew 22 times, there's the possibility that “flow” had not come to me.

If it's Eleanor, she might get the prize.....it's completely occult to think that though.

「Stop it, even if it is me, I do not feel I could win with only one draw. I was just lucky that time」

「It's fine even with that, please draw it」

「If you say it is fine, then I do not mind, but」

「Are you sure, Customer-san」

Even the staff was saying that.

「Yeah」

「Then, I'll draw it. Carry me up」

Eleanor who couldn't reach with her height, demanded that from me.

「.....wait a minute」

When I was about to carry Eleanor up——a stopped her again.

I had an idea about something.

I got excited. I was so excited that my excitement before looks cute.

「Customer-san? If you don't draw quickly it will end you know?」

「We'll draw quickly. Before that——」

I started at Eleanor, and used what I got from the limited lottery to her.

**【The Luck will be lent to Demon Sword Eleanor. Time Remaining 29 Seconds】**

「It's good with this. Well then, draw it now」

I carried Eleanor up, and with her small hand, she touched the lottery machine.

My heart was throbbing.

I lent my luck to Eleanor.

What will be lent is not my ability itself, but the multiplication.

Eleanor's luck, multiplied by 777.

\*GaraGaraGara\*——\*Poton\*.

「Waaa, it's jackpot!」

The hand bell rings.

What came out, was the golden ball I highly anticipated.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 35**



## Chapter 35: Kakeru's Portrait

Afternoon, in the garden of the mansion.

Miu and Tanya, lining up the beast-man and ghost, I checked the ability.

「First is, lend luck to Miu」

【The Luck will be lent to Miu Mi Myuu. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

「Next is, lend luck to Tanya」

【The Luck is being lent to Miu Mi Myuu. Time Remaining: 23 Seconds】

An error-like something came back. It probably means that the same thing couldn't be lent to another person at the same time huh.

I also tried to lend the Luck to Eleanor, but it was being lent after all.

「Then next, magic powers of ice to Tanya, and following, magic powers of flame」

【The Magic Powers of Ice will be lent to Tanya Chichiakis. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

【The Magic Powers of Flame will be lent to Tanya Chichiakis. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

This time, it was effective. It means that to the same person, it is alright to lend multiple abilities at the same time.

While doing that, Miu's 30 seconds had ended.

「Then one more time, lend luck to Miu for 30 seconds」

【The Luck will be lent to Miu Mi Myuu. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

I did it. There's no cooldown huh.

And then, Tanya's 30 seconds ended.

「Wait here for a while」

I moved far away, to the mountain cow's grasslands, using Warp Feather.

「Lend magic powers of ice and flame to Tanya for 30 seconds」

\*Shi~n\*, it went, nothing happened.

I returned by warping, and took Tanya with me towards the mountain cow's grasslands.

「Lend magic powers of ice and flame to Tanya for 30 seconds」

【The Magic Powers of Ice will be lent to Tanya Chichiakis. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

【The Magic Powers of Flame will be lent to Tanya Chichiakis. Time Remaining: 29 Seconds】

This time I could properly lend it.

Probably, it couldn't be lent when far away.

I can continuously lend as long as they're nearby with no cooldown, but I need to use the one that have long effect duration when moving in separate ways.

Thinking of that.

「It's really great that the first prize was drawn」

『Feel gratitude for me』

「Yeah, I'll thank you honestly」

Anyways, with this, I was able to grasp the ability I drew in the limited lottery.

The assumption roughly——the good assumptions that its convenience to use, so I was very content.

I returned with Tanya to the mansion, and thanked the two who cooperated.

「Good work」

『It's finished? Then I'll return to the mansion then』

「To the mansion? Why」

『I get comfortable the best here after all』

Tanya said that, and returned to the mansion. It was probably the time she spent as a bounded ghost, since she feels most comfortable in the mansion.

And Miu, Eleanor and I was left behind.

I sat on the ground, and called Miu nearer.

「Come, Miu」

「Uhm.....are we going to do ecchi things?」

Miu was on the defensive.

「No, it's \*MofuMofu\*」

That's also good, but I want to \*MofuMofu\* better when we're alone together.

And if it was Miu alone, if I loved her on the ero ways, I think I would do it too much and Miu wouldn't last.

「Yes!」

Miu sat on my lap with a wide smile, and I \*MofuMofu\*-d her.

Her soft ears and tails, \*MofuMofu\*.

Laid back, \*MofuMofu\*.

Yesterday, there was things like limited lottery and rebellion so it was a hard day, so I thought I'll spend today laid-back.



「Master's \*MofuMofu\* is so kind, so I, really like being \*MofuMofu\*-d by Master」

「Yeah, I also like to \*MofuMofu\*」

「I'm not good with Master when he's ecchi」

「I'm sorry about that. Are you scared」

「I'm not scared, but.....I think I'd die, so I'm not good at it」

I see. From now on, I should do my best to be kind.

....."should" do my best.

After \*MofuMofu\*-ing Miu until she became \*GoroGoro\*, I heard footsteps.

When I looked at the direction of the sound, I saw Iris-hime.

Iris-hime who came by herself was somehow, looked at me and made a surprised face.

I wonder why.

「It's been a while」

When I called to her, Iris-hime entered, and went towards me.

「I'm surprised」

「What of?」

「It was a too different appearance to the recent rumors that I heard recently」

「Rumors?」

「A devil they said, the incarnation of evil they said, servant of the demon sword they said.....things like that」

「I have few things in mind with all of those. I also have objections though」

「That was said.....but to think you we're spending a peaceful time like this」

That's well, it was because I was \*MofuMofu\*-ing.

If she met me like yesterday, her impression would have been probably very different.

「Honestly, I was worried about Aneue. Is Aneue alright with a man with those kinds of rumors, I thought」

「Helen is my woman. I am taking care of my woman especially」

「I see」

After glancing Miu who got to sleep after \*MofuMofu\*, Iris-hime nodded.

「And, the reason Iris-hime came today is?」

It's unlikely that she came without reasons.

「I came to show this」

I took what Iris-hime took out.

They were five pieces of rectangular paper, every piece of them has the same drawing.

「This.....ahh, the new money huh」

「That's right, that is the paper money made from what Kakeru taught」

I stared at those intently.

The paper money was almost the same with Japanese Yen, in the back of it there was a royal palace-like place, in front was digits and an Ossan written with profuse dignity.

「This is」

「Chichi-ue.....it is King Mercouri」

「I see. Being that said.....it looks like color copied, it had no three-dimensional feeling in it」

The anti-counterfeiting technology that even I knew, for example watermarks or hologram, there wasn't even one of those.

「Kara—-kapi—?」

「It means printed in large quantities」

「It's printing is printing, but it is properly devised Because it was taught by Kakeru」

「Un? ahh, the royal house's」

I remembered that, and told Miu.

「Miu, cast the distinction magic for the royal house's belongings」

「Yes, I understand」

Miu casted magic as she was told. After doing that, from the paper money, the crest of the royal house emerges.

「I see, it became like this huh. If I were correct, this can only be infused by members of the royal house right」

「Ahh. This is under production right now. Because a little time is needed to gather numbers enough to spread throughout the country, issuing it will be a bit later」

「I see」

I returned the paper money to Iris-hime.

Knowing that the advice that I gave before was steadily doing well, I was a bit happy.

「And another one. It's this」

This time, she took out a coin. When I took it, its colors and how it feels, it's like a copper coin.

「This is?」

「That will be issued at the same time later. Changing to a new copper coin together with the paper money, recover the copper, change its ratio, and re-issue. To the point that there will be no profit with coppers.....no, thinking about it carefully that it wouldn't be worth it, just to that point, the ratio will be changed」

「I see. But if you do that, weren't you saying the kingdom's prestige or something」

「I thought that the paper money is enough for that」

「Well, I think so too」

While being convinced, I turned around the copper coin for some reason.

I was surprised, because, it was my face in there.

「That is the real reason I came today. Let us use Kakeru's face, I came to request you that」

「Why my face?」

「The thing this time, and about the paper money. It is because Kakeru has the biggest achievement. Kakeru seems to not notice, but I.....no, to us, we were caught by the existing concepts, that we left alone this technology in vain. I asked a lot of people after that, but everyone said trading will be more easier. The counter opinion was only things just like traditions and etiquettes」

「And to Kakeru who noticed that, as reward, you know」

「.....」

「Maybe.....is it a nuisance?」

「No, not at all. I was just surprised a little」

I was really surprised.

Because, the people who had their faces on money, they are all great figures or people in power.

Shotoku Taishi, Fukuzawa Yukichi, Noguchi Hideyo, Natsume Soseki.....they were all great figures that left their names in the history.

If I it was an older times, Yamato Takeru no Mikoto, there are also god class.

It means the same with those right.....

Somehow, I was so happy, it passed through the ceiling, and I couldn't recognize it as happiness.

「Then it's okay to use it right」

「Un, please use it」

There's no reason to refuse.

After Iris left after her errand was over, I noticed that Miu was looking at me with a very admiring face.

Even up until now, I was being said "Amazing" or being seen with this kind of admiring eyes, but honestly, this time, I was something that I was completely convinced.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 36**



## **Chapter 36: The One who Exceeds A-Rank ( side Io )**

My name is Io Akos.

I came to the Adventurer Guild that I was affiliated today.

I called the woman at the reception her name, and signed at the issued documents.



「Yes, I have accepted it. With this, Io-san's B-Rank promotion procedures have been completed」

「Thank you very much」

Right, I came for the adventurer rank promotion procedure today.

I was C-Rank for along time, but I was finally able to rise to B-Rank.

I received the certificate for B-Rank.

I want to let Kakeru-san see this.

When I came out of the guild, I was called out to immediately.

「Io-chan, it's been a while」

「Carla-san」

The person who called out to me was an adult woman, Carla-san. She was a person that had taken care of me very much when I was a rookie adventurer.

「You went up to B-Rank huh, congrats」

「Thank you very much」

「I've heard of your achievements recently. Orycutto Killer Io, it had become famous to some you know」

「I-I didn't kill it you know」

「I know. There's no way that monster could be killed right. But it's true that they're saying that you're mining Orycudite everyday right. Then, it couldn't be helped being called by that」

I was a little embarrassed.

Orycuto Killer Io.

It's surprising that I would have an amazing second name like that.

「And to you, I have something to request」

「A request, desu ka?」

「Yes, party invitation. Actually, I had accepted a big job, and I wanted a magician for the strategy」

「Was it like that. E〜to.....」

I was a little troubled.

I am in a party with Kakeru-san right now. Entering another person's party, I feel bad with Kakeru-san.

That's why, I was thinking of how to refuse desu.



「Please, ne」

Carla-san held my hand.

It was a senpai adventurer that had taken care of me before, it was a little, hard to refuse.

「Only this time, ne」

「If that is so.....」

Only once. With that condition, I decided to enter the party.



In the town's outskirts, we gathered with the party members Carla-san was with.

There was two men there.

One was carrying a large sword on his back, and the other had two long swords in his waist.

Both of them were famous adventurers.

「I am Alexis, looking forward on you」

「I'm Harry」

「You know the two of them right」

Carla-san said that naturally.

Of course I know them. Alexis-san and Harry-san, was an A-Rank adventurer like Carla-san, and they were the ace-like adventurers in Roizen.

I was a little nervous.



「E〜to, Io desu, Io Akos」

「I know you, you killed the Orycuto being sold recently right」

「That's assuring. I'm looking forward」

「Then, I'll start explaining」

The leader, Alexis, lead the team.

「A dragon's child had strayed nearby」

「Dragon desu ka」

I was surprised.

Dragon. That was a legendary creature that even kids know about.

Swords and magic wouldn't pass through its hard scales, in some cases, it was a creature that needs hundreds of men to subjugate.

「It's the child of that. In the information the witnesses and requester gave, it wasn't that large」

「Was that so」

「But, even if it was a child, it's still a dragon. That's why, the request came to us A-Rank adventurers」

「That's alright though. Very recently, you know that accident that a lot of undead monsters appeared right. The magician that was on our party had injuries during that and haven't healed. And when I was thinking what should I do, that was the time I saw Io-chan」

「It was like that desu」

「And then, about how to fight it. You're Orycuto Killer, so you're good at lightning magic right」

「Yes」

「Then basically, Harry and I would with close combat, so you should cover us with magic. Carla is support and recovery as usual」

A simple meeting. An orthodox strategy.

When that was decided, we departed from Roizen.

Along the roads, we walked south.

We walked more than expected. We departed during around lunch, and we arrived around the evening.

「It's here」

Harry-san said.

Footprints on the ground, and claw marks on trees and rocks.

Amid the increasing tension, we encountered the dragon.

It was a dragon with huge wings that was one size larger than the mountain cow that I often meet recently.

It's true that it was small for a dragon, and might be a child.



「Let's go Harry!」

「Yeah!」

Alexis-san and Harry-san jumped out, and slashed at the dragon with large sword and twin swords.

I chanted magic.

「Kuwa!」

Alexis-san's large sword was parried by the dragon's claws, was hit from the sides by its tail and blown away.

「Ku! Harry!」

「Leave it to me!」

Harry-san covered, and Carla-san ran to Alexis-san.

Receiving recovery magic, Alexis-san stood up.

「Attack boost also」

「There you go」

When Carla-san casted magic, Alexis-san's large sword shone white.

And again, jumps towards the dragon.

Alexis-san and Harry-san was close combat, and I covered fire with magic.

If one of the two vanguards get injured, he falls back and after receiving Carla-san's recovery, return again.

That combination felt that they were very used to it, and was able to fight equally with the dragon.



As expected of an A-Rank adventurer, Roizen's ace, I thought.

I thought, but.....this is.....somehow.....

(If it was Kakeru-san.....)

While fighting, what I thought about was 「What would've happened if it was Kakeru-san」 .

The combination of Alexis-san and Harry-san is amazing. Large sword and twin swords, both power and speed complements each other, and covers their weakness.

But, both power and speed, Kakeru-san was higher.

He overwhelmed the Orycuto that had abnormal high-speed recovery and hardness with the sword too.

「How is it? The two of them are amazing right」

Carla-san said beside me.

She said it as if to brag, and it felt that she was proud of it.

「Both of their skills are very good, and because they're together for long years they have excellent combination too」

「Yes, it feels like that desu」

I think it was as Carla-san said.

I would have also.....if it was half a month ago, I would've thought of it like that.

But right now, after knowing about Kakeru-san, I felt it wasn't enough.

「Haa～.....haa～.....we won」



After the fierce battle, the dragon collapsed and stopped moving.

Carla-san and I were rear guards so we were fine, but Alexis-san and Harry-san was quite tattered.

「Oi, aren't I great」

「Yeah」

「Defeating a dragon with only one party, it's the second time with this huh. Might get Dragon Slayer title some time soon」

「If that happens we'll get respected」

Alexis-san and Harry-san heightened their tension while talking like that.

They defeated a dragon, so I could understand their feelings.

But, if it was Kakeru-san.

If it was Kakeru-san, even if he defeated a dragon, it would feel just like 「It's normal」 ,  
I thought.

Even when he crushed the Orycuto into pieces, even the time when he defeated the Hell's Emperor, even the time when he claimed a princess his own.

Even if he did something great, Kakeru-san had an 「It's normal」 -like face every time.

And when Kakeru-san was like that he was super cool.

Doing an amazing thing, and not being proud or modest with it, as if it was normal.

That was very cool, I thought.

「Io-chan also, do your best」

「Yeah. For someone who just went up to B-Rank, you're good」

「If it's okay with you, you want to enter our party?」

「What do you think, Io-chan. I think that with our combination, we can go pretty well」

「I'm sorry」

It was in front of Carla-san who had taken care of me, but I answered promptly.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 37**





## Chapter 37: A Saint with Seven Heads

「Master, it's a visitor desu」

After doing a day's work and relaxing inside the mansion, Miu said something like that.

「A visitor? Who is it?」

「Uhhh, it was a person called, Melissa-san」

「That's a name I heard for the first time. But well, pass her to the drawing-room」

「Yes」

\*BataBata\* Miu went out. I also left the room I was relaxing in, and went slowly to the drawing-room

『That was a woman's name. The poor victims of your poison fang will increase again huh』

「Don't call it a poison fang. Even like this, I am taking care of them very well. I mean, you're the one who have a poison fang, you're possessing everyone right」

『You're too much of a devil that I couldn't possess though』

「Don't call me a devil, I am at least taking care of my women kindly」

『That kindly thing you say, I can hear it as the same nuance with “loving” them』

While conversing with Eleanor like that, I entered the drawing-room.

There was a few girls inside.

Everyone was wearing the same clothes, three of them with comparatively simple clothes, and was standing just like a bodyguard.

One of them were wearing the same base of clothes with a colorful decoration, and was having a seat.

It was a formation that could easily tell their relationship.

The bodyguard girls were around the middle of their twenties, and the girl who was sitting was a little younger, around the latter of her teens.

The girl who was having a seat stood up, and talked with a very casual tone.

「I'm Melissa」

「Yuuki Kakeru desu. Please have a seat」

I made Melissa sit, and I also took a seat.

「And then, what task have you come for me?」

「That on your waist, it's Demon Sword Eleanor right」

「Un? Yeah, that's right」

What about it, the instance when I was going to ask, I noticed.

Melissa was not that much, but the bodyguard girls' faces were stiff.

They were staring at Eleanor with a very scary face, and gripped their fist very hard.

They're nervous, no, are they scared?

「Is that the real thing?」

「It's a fake」

It was troublesome, so said it carelessly.

There's no merit even if I say it was real, they will just say 「There is no way that could be handled by a normal human」 or something like that.

That's why I said that, but as soon as Melissa heard that, her face colors changes.

「Why are you lying? The evil that is leaking from that, no matter how you look at it, that's the real thing」

I was a little surprised.

I was surprised when she talked about Eleanor the from the start, but also that she felt something that made her confident that it was the real thing.

I mean.....evil is leaking from this huh.

When fighting, I can intentionally release dark auras, but I thought that it was fine as it was normally.

「Why are you not saying anything?」

「Ahh, no. Rather than that, what will you do if this was the real thing?」

「What will I do?」

Melissa's face became more and more sharp. Did I say something stupid?

「You can't understand even if you look at our appearance?」

「Appearance」

Is there something with that appearance? It's somehow just like a uniform, other than who is higher in stature, I don't know anything else.

『These girls are of the Solon Church, the world's largest religion. I do not know about the details, but from their attire, they are quite of high stature』

He〜. It means, just like a bishop of Christianity or something like that.

I don't know if a bishop has an authority though, only had that kind of image.

But well, I understand why they got angry. Probably, in this world, just seeing their clothes you can tell if they were of Solon Church. Then, it can't be helped getting angry.

「A prominent member of Solon Church came for what?」

「Even though you know that much, are you asking intentionally?」

「.....are you going to seal this?」

One thing that I was familiar came up to my mind.

A religion, and a Demon Sword that possesses every wielder without exceptions.

Maybe it was that kind of thing, I thought.

And that was correct.

「That's right. I came to take that」

Came to take this huh.

「I'm sorry but I won't give you this」

「100 coins, in gold」

「Un?」

「I will not say for free, how about we trade if for 100 gold coins?」

Came to slap bills to my face huh.

「I refuse」

「.....how much do you want to give that to us?」

「It's not about the amount. Even with how much money you stack, I will not let go of this」

「Then, what do you wish for?」

I didn't answer. Even how much we would negotiate, I knew that we would never be in the same wavelength.

Giving it to her was the premise for Melissa, and I am thinking of not letting go of this whatever happens.

There's no meaning even how much we negotiate.

Melissa and I glared at each other.

「I got it」

Melissa stood up.

「I don't know what you got」

I said that a little subtly.

「I'll come again」

「Again?」

「Un. I will come even how many times it would take until you change your mind. Well, I'm sure that you'll know how scary Eleanor is soon, so I think you'll change your mind though」

Melissa said that and left.



In the evening, I came to pick up Delfina.

In her office inside her merchant company, I talked about what happened with Melissa to Delfina.

「To think that the Saint Melissa would come」

「Saint Melissa」

A somehow cool name came out.

「In rumors.....no, it was the truth for the Solon Church huh, in the war against the infidels, she was captured in the war that had thick signs of defeat, and she should've been condemned to be beheaded in prison, but she endured seven days of being beheaded, they said」

「Eh!.....she cut for seven days but couldn't be beheaded?」

I couldn't get what she was saying.

「That's right. After that, she was saved by the Solon Church, that "truth" was made to be God's miracle, and she became the embodiment of that miracle, so she had the ordination to be a Saint」

「That's a very unbelievable story, I mean, what the hell is enduring through seven days of being beheaded」

「That's why it was God's miracle, they said desu wa」

「Well, if it was real, it surely is God's miracle though」

「.....should I do something about it」

「Something, you say?」

「I will slightly make the rumors of that Eleanor being a fake. This is very simple. Yuuki-sama, in reality, was wielding that for a long time, and had not being possessed by the Demon Sword. That is the truth, but no one would believe that is the real thing.....just like me」

While saying that, she blushed a little.

Well Delfina was like that.

「Melissa saw this, and said evil was in it」

「She wouldn't get deceived by rumors huh」

「I think so」

「I understand. Well then, I shall do nothing」

「Yeah」

Starting from the start again.

「Then, let's go home」

「Yes」

At the same time that Delfina nodded, the room's door was knocked.

「What?」

Her subordinate entered. It was a familiar face, not surprised seeing me.

「A visitor had come to see you」

「A visitor? In this time, without no appointment?」

「That is.....」

The subordinate whispered to Delfina's ears.

「It is Saint Melissa-sama」

Even though they were whispers, my ears could properly hear it.

Delfina was surprised, and looked at me quickly.

Un, it's like that right, you'll react like that right.

I was also surprised.

「Yuuki-sama, Melissa-sama who we talked about had come」

「About our relationship?」

「It is not known publicly」

「I see」

「.....what should we do」

「I'll leave it to you」

「Yes?」

「Do what you think is best, is easier to understand?」

「Is it alright?」

「Yeah, I'll leave everything to you」

It would be alright if it was Delfina. She wouldn't do anything unfavorable to me, and she also have the skills.

Rather than someone like me, leaving everything to her would be better.

「I have understood. I will go in the big premise that Eleanor wouldn't be let go」

I nodded. She knows about it after all.

「By the way」

Delfina changed her expression and said. It somehow became a soft expression.

「Un?」

「Saint Melissa, what do you think of her as a woman」

「Woman? U~n」

It was something I hadn't thought of, so I couldn't answer immediately.



In the same building, I was in another room.

I was eavesdropping in the room next to where Melissa was meeting with Delfina.  
Delfina prepared for it.

「It has been a while, Melissa your honor. Your success these days are more and more——」

「Introduction is enough. You, you're acquaintances with that Demon Sword Wielder right」

Oi oi, she knows about it.

「Well, what are you talking about」

「Don't play dumb. I investigated properly that you had invested in him」

Ahh, that one huh.

「We are a merchant. Investing to people is a very usual thing」

「It's not like I'm blaming you for that. Rather than that, I came today to buy information. Information about the Demon Sword Wielder」

「Asking for that, what do you wish to do?」

「Stop playing dumb. You know that the Demon Sword, just by being wielded by someone, it had created uncountable numbers of tragedies right」

「.....yes」

「I don't know why it's alright right now, but who knows when will it explode and tragedies would occur if we don't seal that as soon as possible. That town.....no, at worst, it would be the fall of the Kingdom of Mercouri」

Well that is.....it almost happened.

The accident of Undead Army being released from Eleanor's control. If I didn't stop it there, Andreu said that Roizen would have been annihilated.

I know that Melissa's worries are not to be unfounded.

But.....I'm surprised.

When I was hearing her conversation with Delfina, it feels like Melissa only came with good intentions.



While thinking about that, I eavesdropped.

Delfina precisely deceived her. She wasn't lying, but she was only saying things that she had investigated before she really met me, she said the information as if they were rumors to Melissa.

Hunting mountain cows alone, had a mansion, have one beast-man maid, is close to Helen-hime.....

She only said that. It could be heard as if it was very detailed, but all of them aren't much as information.

Things like warp, lending abilities, she didn't say anything about those things at all.

「Thank you, that was of help」

「It was great that I have been of your service」

「Also, can I ask you one thing?」

「Whatever you want」

「Can you gather these equipments here? The soon, the better」

「This is.....will you go to a tree spirit subjugation?」

「There was this little village called Rintos, it looks like they are troubled with abnormal occurrence with tree spirits. I'm going there right now, can you gather them soon? I'll pay」

「Rintos.....that was a small village that has a population of about a hundred people right」

「? Does the population have something to do with that story right now?」

「No. I have understood. I will gather them quickly」

「Please do」

Delfina left that room, I also came out of my room, and called out to Delfina to stop with a small voice.

「What is the matter」

「Can you ask Melissa if she needs a mercenary-like someone. If she needed, can you prepare me black attire that can hide my identity」

「.....are you going to help her」

「Yeah, I got interested for a bit」

「I have understand. As you wished」

Delfina entered inside.

「Melissa, your honor. Rather than equipments, how about a person」

「A person?」

「If it was the strongest warrior that we know of, we can prepare it right now」

Delfina was profusely holding me in high regard.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 38**



## Chapter 38: Saint and Demon Sword Wielder

I wore the prepared black clothes quickly, and clad my body with a mantle. I hid Eleanor under the mantle, and stuck a normal longsword over that.

It looks suspicious in a glance, but I faced Melissa in clothes that she wouldn't know it was me.

「He is?」

「His name is Kristos」

Delfina introduced.

「He wearing that for a reason, and he cannot talk, but he is the strongest warrior that I know of」

「Fu～n, you really emphasize he is the strongest」

「If you saw how he fights, I am sure that you would be convinced」

「Is that so」

Melissa's reaction was poor.

Well that's about it, even if she was told world's strongest, there would also be something wrong being convinced with that.

「I got it, I'll borrow him. How about the equipments?」

「It is gathered. To the front」

「Is that so, you have my gratitude. Payment will be——」

「At your convenience」

Delfina said that.



With Melissa, and ten of her subordinates, we moved together.

Her subordinates were different from what came with her in the mansion, they were all men, but they are wearing the same design of armor that the girls wore at that time.

Everyone rode horses and moved through the night roads. As fast as the time that I went to save Helen, we moved swiftly through the roads.

It had become midnight, and we arrived at a small village.

「Saint-sama, this is Rintos」

「Un」

Melissa and her subordinates went off their horses, and I also went off and followed them. Seeing that I was following, Melissa looked towards me, and said.

「Kristos.....right?」

I nodded without words. She would find out when I let out a voice, so it was set that I couldn't talk.

「It's alright if you follow, but it's okay if you don't do anything」

Following what Melissa said, her subordinates said further.

「As she have said, rather, you should move back and not be on our way」

I somehow felt malice. The men's eyes were cold, and I could clearly feel their hostility. They probably do not like an outsider like me.

But, the ones with hostilities was only the subordinates.

「If it became dangerous, you should just come to my side」

Melissa said.

When she said that, her subordinates looked at me with discontent, and looked at Melissa with eyes of admiration.

『To be kind to an outsider, as expected of Saint-sama. I guess』

Eleanor's voice echoed inside my head.

I agree with her opinion right now, but.....can you just behave right now.

It hadn't been found out right now, but Melissa said in the mansion that "evil" was emitting from Eleanor. If it's possible, it would help if you behave.

『Yes, yes』

Eleanor said with an unwilling voice.

I followed Melissa and the rest from their back.

The party entered the village, the most splendid house..... we went to the most splendid house in a village with a hundred people.

And the old man who came out from there saw Melissa, and kneeled with emotions.

「Thank you very much, thank you very much. To think that the Saint herself would come. With this, our village is saved」

「The outbreak of tree spirits of Kuroki, where is it?」

「It is at the forest east to our village」

「Only there? Is there anywhere else」

「It is only there. But their numbers.....it's ten times that usually comes out every year」

「I got it. I'll tell you if it has ended, until then, do not come near to the forest」

「Yes!」

Leaving the village chief that was emotional, we went towards the forest east of the village.

I was thinking what was the tree spirits Kuroki, but I knew it as soon as we arrived to the forest.

Immediately in the entrance, one was there.

Transparently glowing, its roots were like feet, and it was like a tree that could move.

Instinctively, I almost said "Disgusting".

Melissa's subordinates using their weapons——wielded the weapons Delfina prepared and attacked the tree spirits.

Behind them, Melissa clasped her hands and made a praying pose.

In this instance, it was the first time I felt her like a “Saint”.

Closed her eyes and made a pose, in a different kind from the tree spirit in the forest, she released divine light.

Melissa's subordinates attacked the tree spirit with ten of them.

In the middle of that, one of them received an attack. The tree spirit's branch, the branch that was like an arm, he was hit from the side of his face.

His body glowed, and Melissa's body also glowed.

In Melissa's face, a red, swollen mark appeared.

This is.....don't tell me.

「You should worry」

Melissa said to me.

「I am more durable than normal people, and I heal fast too」

When she said that, the weal on her face went back.

Without 30 seconds passing, it disappeared as if nothing had happened.

I remembered what I heard from Delfina.

She was executed continuously for seven days, but in the end she was okay, that story.

That was.....maybe, it is real?

When I was thinking of that, Melissa's subordinate received an attack again.

This time the nape of his neck was hit, and blood splurged from Melissa's neck.

That also healed very fast, the wound disappeared, and left her collar red with blood.



That was.....nothing fun to see.

Melissa didn't mind, and her subordinates also didn't mind it. Thinking about her "miracle", it was sure that it's going to be alright, but I don't have a good feeling looking at it.

I mean, what the heck are they doing with the ten of them.

And while I was saying that, this time two of them were thrown back together.

The two of them stood up very quickly and jumped towards the tree spirit, but Melissa hugely lost her balance, and collapsed to her knees.

.....this is, if Melissa wasn't here, they were already on their limits and to the annihilation course? They were able to do about it somehow because Melissa was here.

When I thought of that, I got pissed off. I got pissed off, so drew out the long sword and attacked the tree spirit.

It swung its hands and tried to hit me.

I stopped it with the long sword, and cut it just like that.

What, isn't it this too weak.

I thought that I would have a hard time, but it was far too weaker than I've thought.

It was weak, so just like that, I slashed the tree spirit into two.

The tree spirit that was cut vertically, disappeared as if to evaporate.

「What was that right now」

「With a sword.....did he cut the tree spirit with a long sword without blessings?」

「No way」

Melissa's subordinated were all surprised.

「You.....how did you do that」

Melissa was the same.

How, you say, I just normal slashed at it though.

I mean, I got pissed with these guys playing around.

I know the strategy. I know how it works, with Melissa as the center who receives all damages, the other guys can attack without worry.

The strategy that was made mainly with a special ability, is reasonable.

But, it pisses me off.

I couldn't speak, so I told them using body language.

「You mean.....you'll take care of the rest」

I nodded.

「You bastard! Are you mocking us!」

“Un, that's right”, I wanted to say that.

Because of these incompetents, I couldn't watch a woman being wounded.

「.....can I ask you of that?」

「Saint-sama?!」

「Let's leave it to him. If it would save the village, it's no different whoever does it」

「Then, please leave it to us」

「Rather than this unknown man, under God's name, we will——」

I charged to the men with the longsword in its sheath. With the sheath, I hit all of them, and made them lose consciousness.

As expected, because Melissa wasn't praying, the damage did not went to her, and everyone lost their consciousness.

It may have been better if I cut them.

「You.....」

To Melissa who was surprised, with body language again. I told her to wait here.

「.....I got it, please do」

I jumped inside the forest.

I am so pissed off. I slashed into two the tree spirit that I encountered.

As soon as it came out, I slashed at it.

After slashing around ten of them, I regained my composure a little.

「How many is there left」

『Do you want me to teach you』

「Can you tell?」

『Draw me』

I drew her as Eleanor had told me. And then, inside my head, somehow, I could faintly feel the location of the tree spirits.

There was a map inside of my head, and it feels like a dot was notifying.

「This is amazing」

『Leave it to me when it comes to spirits』

「That was right. Yosh, let's hurry up and annihilate them」

『Umu』

I borrowed Eleanor's senses, ran through the nearest route in the forest, and slashed them one next to the other.

I slashed the last one, and took a breath.

「There's nothing left huh」

『If it was a spirit, yes』

「Yosh, then let's go back」

『They might have been awaken』

「If those guys were still nagging a lot and make Melissa troubled, I'll cut them this time」

『You are going to end them before she prayed huh』

「I plan to」

I nodded, looked behind, and tried to go the entrance of the forest.

I was surprised, and stopped on my feet.

「You.....you were the Demon Sword Wielder?」

Melissa was there.

「Why.....?」

「I came because it was dangerous.....」

This is bad, she saw me.

It was a situation that I couldn't say excuses.

I was still wearing the black clothes and the mantle, but Eleanor was too distinctive.

I had decided my will, at that time.

「Thank you」

「Eh?!」

I heard a line that made me doubt my ears.

「Thank you, for saving me」

Saint Melissa, was bowing her head towards me.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 39**



# **Lottery Grand Prize: Musou Harem Rights – Chapter 39**







## Chapter 39: Exterminating the Locusts with a Sword.

Because there was no more meaning in hiding it, I took the mantle and showed my face.

「For the mean time, there shouldn't be any tree spirit left. You know that Eleanor controls the undead right. She's telling that there wasn't anything like that left」

「Is that so.....」

「If you can't believe me, then you can look around and confirm it」

「.....why did you help me?」

The topic changed.

「Because I wanted to do it」

If I say a little more, it was because she was a woman, but I didn't tell her that part.

「That.....is it really Demon Sword Eleanor?」

「You'll know with its “evil” right」

「Because you're not being possessed, I lost my confidence」

That reason again huh. I mean, this, how many people did you possess.

『Emperor, King, Hero, Brave, humans that were called by that, about 17』

Numbers more than expected came out.

Doing it that much, well, yeah, you'd be famous.

「You are.....why are you not being possessed by Eleanor?」

「Even if you ask me why, well, normally」

「Normally」

「It's certain that I can't be possessed by this, so can you leave me alone. In another meaning, when I am wielding it, it's just the same with sealing it」

I mean, after what happened with Marie, I was planning to do that.

Marie, and Delfina.

Looking how the two was possessed by this, I was sure that it would be better if I wield it.

「In the first place, why are you going out of your way to come and seal this? This thing about the village too. You're an amazing Saint or a religion right? Normally, in some church? or somewhere, you should be just be watching from the back right」

「.....I have a dream」

「A dream?」

「I want to stop people like me being born. With the reason of being poor, not being able to be saved by anyone, I want to stop people being born unable to ask for help just because they were poor」

「.....and it's that village huh」

A village with only a hundred people.

A village that would not be able to prepare the payment of the equipments that Melissa asked of Delfina even if they stand on their hands.

Charitable work.....if it wasn't a Saint like Melissa, they would've been left alone.

「Un」

「What about Eleanor?」

「If it would be subjugation of the Demon Sword, an army, or a high level adventures needs to be asked. If it became like that——」

「Ah~, it would really cost money」

I remembered the reward when I defeated Sandro. If it was Eleanor who was its boss, more rewards——it would cost a lot more money.

「I see now」

Somehow, I understood Melissa's circumstances.

With a few words said, something like a self-sacrificial Saint huh.

And, to Melissa who wants to do that, I was pissed more and more by the Solon Church that only makes her accompany men who were small fries.

「Saint-sama!」

I heard voice and footsteps from far away.

Speak of the devil or whatever. It looks like Melissa's subordinated awakened, and chased after her.

I wore the mantle to hide my face, and returned to the Mysterious Swordsman Kristos. Melissa who saw that, made a somehow complicated face.

「You were here」

「We have been searching for you」

「That is dangerous, Saint-sama, going deep to the forest alone」

What the hell are you talking about you incompetents. It wouldn't have a difference whether its dangerous or not with you guy are around.

You took too much time with the ten of you with only one tree spirit.

『Crouch down!』

「――!!」

A voice suddenly echoed in my head. Eleanor who hardly lets out a loud voice, shouted. I instinctively crouched down. Something passed on the top of my head very fast as if it was cutting it air.

「Guwa――――!!」

「――Gofu!!」

Screams continuously.

The thing that I dodged, it attacked Melissa's subordinates in high-speed one next to the other, the men collapsed one by one.

If I look closely, it had an appearance of a pill bug that was as big as a soft ball, and the place where it hit the men had wounds as if it was chunked away.

「Graf! Razani! Everyone!?!」

「Get down!」

I pushed down Melissa who was almost got by the pill bug.

The pill bug that was deviated hit the tree ahead of it, and gouged it.

「What a ridiculous insect」

「That is Caulio.....why in this season」

「.....another abnormal growth huh」

I stood up, and made a stance with Eleanor.

The pill bugs that flew to me——I slashed the Caulio or whatever into two.

It felt like I cut through steel. It fell to the ground and convulsed, and stopped moving.

「Fun, you small fry」

「Run away, quickly!」

「Run away? Why, it's already——」

「Caulio has characteristics to follow the body liquid of its allies. If it was carelessly killed——ahh!」

I heard a sound from far away.

Just like a bee, it was the sound of a swarm of insects coming.

If I looked at it closely, the same thing with the one that I cut was flying. There was surely more than a hundred of them.

Those were flying without orders.

The forest——it was eaten.

The trees they tackled was ripped apart, and before that fell down it was tackled again, and was devoured without leaving any traces.

The route that they passed through became barren.

「A group of them came huh」

「That is very dangerous. It is being said that a village that was attacked by a swarm of

Caulio would not leave even one grass」

「Something like locusts huh.....no, the upgraded version of that huh」

「Leave me alone, you should hurry up and run away」

「Leave you?」

「I will not die.....un, I cannot die! So please, hurry」

A Saint that didn't die even with seven days of execution.

Because she wouldn't die, run away and leave her.

I see, that's reasonable. I don't know how it works, but Melissa probably have the confidence that she wouldn't die from those ferocious things——she is sure about it.

That made me, pissed off.

I made a stance with Eleanor, and stood in front of Melissa.

「What are you!」

「It's easy to run away」

「Then——」

「It's pissing me off running away right now」

「Ehh? Don't say things like you're pissed off and hurry」

Melissa was saying something, but I ignored her.

I made a stance with Eleanor, and focused.

The blade was clad with dark aura.

「Let's go, Eleanor」

『This is one debt again you know right』

I counterattacked the swarm of pill bugs head on.

It felt like a hundred pitchers pitched a ball towards me at once.

Their speed probably easily exceeds 100km/s, and that came more than a hundred at once.

I swung Eleanor, and slashed at them one next to the other.

The ones that passed through and made a turn, I turned back to Melissa and slashed them as if to cover her.

I slash, slashes, and slashed continuously. Indiscriminately, I slashed them into two. Without missing even one, I slashed them into two.



Because the insects were moving fast, the result was also fast.

Without taking three minutes, the ground was filled with the carcasses of the pill bugs.

「Am I.....seeing a dream?」

「Un?」

「That Caulio that is dangerous even with only one.....if they become a swarm, even armies avoid them, that Caulio.....」

It something that much though.

「——ah!」

Melissa, as if to remember, she ran towards her subordinates.

She bended her knees beside the men that had collapsed, and checked if they were breathing.

「.....how is it?」

「Everyone's still breathing.....but if they're left like this. It's far away from the village and towns from here.....what should we do」

Melissa made a very troubled face.

At a loss, she looked like she might start to cry anytime.

I remembered what happened until now, Melissa, to her bones, was a woman who really hates someone to get hurt.

「Ha～.....it couldn't be helped」

「Eh?」

I'm not so into it, but I warped with Melissa and the men who collapsed to the town.

For the mean time, every one of those guys had escaped death.



# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 40**



## Chapter 40: You're Also Weak You Know

I left the building together with Melissa. Her subordinates were taking treatment altogether, so they wouldn't die, but they were told that they wouldn't be able to move for a while.

And because of that, Melissa was making a troubled face.

「What is it」

「U~un, it's nothing」

「Is that the face with nothing happened. What is it, tell me」

「.....」

Melissa's face wasn't the "It's hard to tell" face, but the "I'm troubled" face.

Seeing her face, I knew it. By remembering what happened until now, I really knew it.

「You, are still planning to go save someone huh」

「Un」

With her troubled face, she answered promptly.

I was astonished.

「You, how many requests do you have」

「Uhhh.....」

「You can stop」

When Melissa started to count by folding her fingers, I immediately stopped her. You're having so much that you'd count like that huh.

「.....where is the next one」

「Eh?」

「Where are you going next? You're troubled because your subordinates had collapsed

right, I'll go and do it with you」

「But.....doing something like that」

「Enough of that」

I made her follow me forcibly.



Because there's a wolf pack that was having a rampage at a town called Oryun, we immediately went there on horseback with a fast horse to exterminate it.

Letos and Ryukai

And to Euboi

「Ugaa! How many is there!」

「There's still.....」

「You don't need to count with your fingers」

「I answered because you asked.....」

I'm not asking how many there is but I'm just so irritated.

Following Melissa to resolve the problems here and there, there is one thing that I found out.

It was that she was really, doing service for no cost.

Resolving what was being asked, almost all of them ends just by being said "Thank You".

Well I know that most of them are poor villages that there isn't much of a reward to be expected, but this is, really terrible.

And if I were to say which one was the most terrible.

「Uhhh.....next is.....」

After resolving the request in Euboi, Melissa took a paper from around her waist, and confirms the contents that was written. That's probably the contents of the request.

Confirming that, Melissa's complexion worsened.

Because I was with her, she didn't have any injuries, but even I couldn't cover up her fatigue.

Fatigue was visible in Melissa's face because we moved here and there to resolve difficult problems.

「You should rest already」

「But, there's still——」

「AHH! Whatever!」

I took Melissa with me, and warped to the bedroom of my mansion.

「W-Where is this」

「Inside my mansion, and inside my room」

「Eh!.....」

Melissa looked at me and the bed alternately, and her complexion changed for a different meaning.

「That's not it! You, sleep for the mean time!」

「Eh! But」

「I don't need buts, shut up and sleep」

I said that, and pushed Melissa to the top of the bed.

She tried to raise her body but I pushed her down, she tried to raise her body again but I pushed her down.

After repeating that for several times, Melissa wasn't able to wake up any longer.

「For...god's sake. This isn't.....the time.....doing.....this」

While being laid down on the top of the bed, Melissa's eyelids gradually closed.

She started to sound asleep instantly.

Even though I wasn't doing anything, she immediately fell asleep.

「Look, I told you, weren't you tired」

I was astonished.

Melissa's waist, uniform——vestment? I groped within them.

『Are you going to attack her asleep? As expected of a devil huh』

「That's not it! ——here it is」

I found the paper that Melissa was confirming earlier.

Written in small letters, the paper was filled by requests.

I put that in my pocket, and shouted with a loud voice.

「Nana? Is Nana here?」

Nana appeared immediately.

「Is there something you need for my, Aruji」

「I'll count on you to keep an eye on her. Don't let her go out of the bed whatever happens, let her sleep anyways」

「I understand」

I left Nana beside the sleeping Melissa and left the room.

I thought of clearing it up from where I could clear it.



「.....A, re」

Melissa slowly woke up.

I, who was reading a book in the side of the window, stood up and went towards her.

「You woke up」

「This is.....ah!」

She remembered what happened in the instance before, and raised her body very quickly.

Her complexion has become much better, and there's also sharpness in her movements.  
I didn't stop her from waking up.

「How long have I, have been asleep?」

「A whole day」

「Eh!?」

「You were asleep for a whole day. You, you were so tired」

「A whole day, you say.....no way」

Melissa's complexion changed in a different meaning. She became paler and paler.

「The requests.....the people waiting for help」

「.....here you go」

I threw the paper in front of her.

It was the paper where request were written, and I crossed on top of that.

The request written, I made a cross on most of it.

「This is.....ah!」

「I did everything」

「Everything?」

「I was able to clear it up within a day」

「J-Just wait a minute, within that, there's gathering ingredients for medicine. A lot of Arcudo is needed to be defeated, it's the one that I postponed because I was waiting for the support of the punitive corps to arrive」

「That huh, that's really troublesome you know. The part that could be used as medicine was the inversed heart that grew in the right side, I finally found it after defeating ten of them. It's one level stronger than the mountain cows so it was simply troublesome」

「Simply, you say.....that isn't, something done alone.....」

“I can't believe it”, that was written on Melissa's face.

She was looking at my face and the paper on her hands alternatively.

「This, was for about a week. Alone.....in one day?」

Melissa was mumbling something.

It's about her, she probably had planned to do that two weeks nonstop.

「If you can't believe it, you should just confirm it later all you want. I told them my name and resolved all of it appropriately so there shouldn't be a problem」

「Uhm.....」

「Un?」

「Thank you. Doing something like this for me, I don't know how to thank you」

「I don't need that」

「But still.....thank you」

She stood up from the bed, stood firmly, then bows her head.

\*Basa!\*

Something fell from around Melissa's waist.

That, fluttering in the air while falling, was a paper that was similar to the one I passed her earlier.

Melissa was in a hurry trying to pick that up, but I picked it up as if to steal it.

With a glance, I looked at Melissa with cold eyes.

「You.....there's still some」

「.....un」

「Are you planning to die」

「Uhm, I will not die, so」

「UGAA—!!」

I was so irritated, for some reason, I was super irritated.

「Is this all, is there something left?」

「Eh!」



「I'm asking if this was all the request that you have」

「Un, that's all」

「I got it. I'll go and clear it up」

「But, those people are asking for my help――」

「Shut up」

I flicked a finger to Melissa's forehead. She lost her balance and dropped from her hips to the top of the bed.

「I'll also do this, so you should rest a little bit more. I mean, you're weaker than me, receive my help honestly」

Melissa widened her eyes so much, and stared intently at me.

And finally looking down, “Un” she nodded.

Ha～.....

I gripped the paper, and left the mansion.

Because I was so irritated, didn't notice that Melissa's face was blushing.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 41**



## Chapter 41: Demon Sword Little Girl

Night.

Helen, Delfina, Io, Nana, and Miu was strained.

Everyone in my harem was like thick and milky, because I loved them until even the sheets were drenched.....but it wasn't enough at all.

The count is around a hundred, but it's not enough at all.

I'm more hungry than usual.

I know the cause.

Because I used my powers to go here and there to help Melissa, it's the recoil from that.

The result of being tired physically, and getting irritated because of the strong self-sacrifice of Melissa, it got stronger.

It's the type of libido strengthens when irritated.

The result, regardless of it unable to be suppressed usually, it felt that it was more impossible to be suppressed today.

『If you do more than this, they are going to be crushed』

「I know that」

I know all about that, and I really know that everyone's stamina are at their limits.

I cannot let them push them more than this.

『How about you release it through a different thing?』

「A different thing?」

『Release it by moving your body. Hitting something or running with all your strength, something like that』

I see, release it through sports huh.

Maybe that is also one kind of way.

It is boring, but I decided to go with that.

After covering everyone with sheets, I held Eleanor and warped.

Where I came to, was a rocky mountain. After walking for a while, I saw the Orycuto.

The rock monster saw me, and subtly backs off.

『It looks like it's afraid』

My bad, but I'm not going to let you run away.

I made a stance with Eleanor, and slashed at the Orycuto.

I smashed it into pieces.

As soon as it recovers, I smashed it into pieces. Not allowing it to run away other than the first time, I continued to smash it into pieces.

The heat of my body, my quell.

Through Eleanor, I hit it towards the Orycuto.

『n.....』

「What is it」

『Somehow.....it's strange』

「Strange?」

『Powers that are different than usual is flowing into me. It is somehow hot』

「Is it something bad?」

『There is no problem, but.....』

「Then, bear with it」

I said that, and swung Eleanor continuously.

At the middle of doing that, a strange voice was released in my head, but I ignored it.

Anyways, I released it continuously towards the Orycuto.

It was about five hours in time. After smashing it continuously until dawn, I finally suppressed it, and warped to the mansion, entered an empty room, and collapsed into a bed just like that.

Probably because I was able to release all of it, I was able to sleep comfortably.



When I woke up, a little girl was mounting me.

It was a cute little girl who was about in her kindergarden, was mounting me who was sleeping faced up, staring at me very intently.

I thought it was a dream.

But I can feel her weight properly, and the feeling of the bed that I was lying on was real.

「You, who are you?」

「Otou-san」

「My bad, but I can't see you as a man」

「Not that」

The little girl pointed at me.

「Otou-san. My, Otou-san」

「Are you talking about me?」

「Un!」

There's no way, I thought.

It's true that I did things that can make a child, the number of times I did it was ridiculous, but it hasn't been a month since I started doing that.

There's no way that a child could be made, in addition to that, the one in front of me looks about 3-4 years old, a little girl who's around her kindergarden.

There's no doubting it's not my child.

But she's cute, somehow, she's super cute.

She was so cute that I'd probably look back at her if I saw her inside the town.

It's probably a game, so I thought I could go with it for a bit.

「Your name is?」

「I still don't have, name me, Otou-san」

「I see. And, where did you come from?」

「Inside Otou-san」

What an explicit way of saying it, well that's probably true though.

「Then, where is your Okaa-san?」

「There」

The little girl pointed straightly. There was no one in the direction she pointed to.

Specifically, there is no human, is more correct.

There was, Demon Sword Eleanor.

The little girl is pointing straightly at Eleanor.

「Okaa-san」

「That's a sword you know」

「Un, I know. Because, I'm also a sword」

「Eh?」

Not minding me who was surprised, the little girl went off me.

And “nnnnnnn” made a pose as if to charge powers by gripping her fists.

Soon after, a change happened.

The little girl's body was enveloped by a dark light.

When the light dissipates, a short sword was there.

If I said it with a few words, it's the miniature version of Eleanor.

It was as if Eleanor was minimized!



The little girl who returned into her human form, and Eleanor.

The two people.....both of them aren't human though.....in front of them, I had my hands in my head.

「It means, I am the father, and Eleanor is the mother huh」

「Un!」

The little girl nodded greatly. Damn it, so cute.

「.....I will accept that Eleanor is the mother. I mean, it is more difficult saying that's not true after seeing that」

After all, her appearance was almost the same in a miniature size.

「And, what happened with this」

『H-How will I know!』

Eleanor was extremely panicking. It means it was also unexpected for her.

『I-In the first place, something for a child to be born. I had never done any——ah!』

Her words stopped. It looks like she had something on her mind.

『Last night's』

「Last night's」

『Because you used me to release it terribly.....』

「It was with that huh. But, I had been fighting using you ever since right? Why is it right now」

『Is yesterday special, or the stacking up to now』

「.....」

I couldn't say anything.

Because if I were told one of them is, I would probably believe it.

It's true that I released my heightened libido and anger yesterday, and thinking that Eleanor isn't human, and saying it stacked up until now, I would probably think of it as it is.

「Is it really true?」

「Otou-san.....do you hate me?」





She asked me while glancing upwards.

I was knocked out.



I came in the afternoon in the rocky mountains.

The Orycutto that I saw immediately backed off with a faster speed than yesterday.

I feel bad, two days consecutively, but.....please be the sacrifice for the mother and daughter get-together.

「Then, let's go」

『U-Umu』

『Un!』

The voice in my head became a stereo.

Eleanor in one hand, and daughter in the other.

I'm holding them with both of my hands.

Eleanor in my right hand, and daughter in the left.

Their sizes were different, so it feels like dual wielding with a Kodachi.

I caught up with the Orycuto, and slashed at it.

It was no doubt Eleanor's daughter, and.....no doubt my daughter.

The feeling of cutting Orycuto was almost the same with Eleanor, and she fits my hand more than Eleanor.

It wasn't reason, I don't know how this happened.

But, I am now sure that she is my daughter.

There wasn't a need to do more than this, so I warped back to the mansion's garden.

And there, daughter returns in her human form.

「How was it, Otou-san」

「Yeah, I'll believe you. You are my daughter」

I dropped on my knees, and patted her head.

“Ehehe” daughter laughed sweetly.

Damn it, she's super cute, isn't she number one in the world?

I continued to pat daughter.

「Otou-san」

「Un, what is it?」

Even I knew myself that my voice was kind.

「And Okaa-san also」

『W-What is it?』

Eleanor seemed like she was still confused.

「My name, I'll be happy if you name me」

「That's right!」

『Umu』

I looked at Eleanor. If I'm correct, she said earlier that she still don't have a name.  
I know it, it's my daughter, I have to give her a proper name.  
I looked at Eleanor, and said.

「Hikari」

「Hikari?」

「Right, Hikari」

Eleanor, and Hikari.  
That name came out instantly.

「Is that okay」

I asked Eleanor.

『.....I have no objections』

It was a more obedient voice than usual.  
Daughter repeatedly mumbled that name, and finally, she nodded.

「Un! I am Hikari!」

That smile.....damn it, it was number one in the world after all.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 42**



## Chapter 42: Yuuki Hikari, 0-year-old desu

「Yuuki Hikari, 0-year-old desu」

Morning, at the mansion's dining room.

Towards Delfina, Nana, and Miu, Hikari greeted politely.

Woke up in the morning, there was suddenly a little girl, so everyone was surprised.

「Yuuki.....it means, Yuuki-sama?」

Delfina looked at me. “Don’t tell me”, she had that face.

「Yeah, she’s my daughter」

Everyone said “Ehhhhh” at the same time.

「D-Did you have a daughter?」

「I had, since yesterday」

「Eh?」

「I see, an adopted daughter huh」

Nana said composedly. Delfina and Miu was convinced.

Well, saying that a child this big, “I had, since yesterday”, anybody would reach that conclusion.

「Well then, Master, uhhh.....who is Hikari-sama’s, Okaa-sama is?」

「This」

I raised Eleanor up.

「Eh?」

「This is the mother」

Everyone made a weird face. It was the face, “What the heck is he saying”.

And Delfina was even looking at me with eyes of pity.

「Hikari」

「What is it, Otou-san」

「Can you change to a sword」

「Un, I got it!」

Hikari changed into her Demon Sword form as she was told.

Seeing the little girl change into a Demon Sword in front of them, the three was more and more surprised.

I aligned Eleanor by her side.

Demon Swords with the same appearance, two that had difference in size.

「Do you believe me with this?」

I asked, but nobody answered, they were still caught unaware.

After a while, Delfina finally regained herself first.

「T-This was too unexpected. I have thought that you were someone who will do something great one day, but to think of impregnating a Demon Sword.....that's too unpredictable」

I agree with that.

I didn't thought that I would impregnate Eleanor.

「As expected of Master desu」

「Umu, that is why you are worthy of my Aruji」

「By the way, is Hikari-sama also, only Yuuki-sama can wield」

「Ahh, I wonder. You want to try?」

「Uhm.....」

Delfina who had a bitter experience hesitated.

「I am with you」

「.....well then」

Probably remembering something, she reached out to Hikari with a blushed face.

Cautiously touched with her hand, and tried to raise her hand, but――

「I-It's heavy desu wa」

「Heavy?」

「Yes, I cannot even raise it a little」

「I will try to do it」

Nana said that, and tried to raise her up the same way.

But, it didn't even flinch. Hikari, as if she was rooted to the ground, wouldn't even flinch.

「It's too heavy, what's with this weight」

「Really?」

I held Hikari instead. It's not like its heavy or anything, it has the same weight as it looked.

「It looks like only Yuuki-sama could wield her」

「It seems to be that way」

Well, that is good just like that. I'm not thinking of letting Hikari be touched by anybody else in the first place, it's convenient that she couldn't be really wielded.

Hikari returned to her human form.

And once again, “Please take care of me”, lovely greeted.

The three who saw that.



「Yuuki-sama, can I borrow Hikari-sama later for a while. Since she is also a girl, I will have her measurements and prepare cute clothes for her」

「I-I can make pastry. Hikari-sama, do you like sweets?」

「I will.....mumu, I'm troubled, what do I need to do to make a child happy?」

The three were planning on spoiling Hikari.

Looking from the side, it was clear that the end of their eyes were dropping.

Well, I know that feeling.

Because Hikari is the cutest in the world.



Lottery place.

Eleanor was sitting in the corner of the room hugging her knees. She was mumbling while she was hugging her knees.

「I was forcefully impregnated.....a mother.....a mother in this age.....」

Whose age are you saying! You, you told me that you have lived a few hundred years the first time we met.

Isn't it super late childbearing, in your case.

Beside that Eleanor who was mumbling, Hikari was standing timidly, as to see how she was.

What is it, when I was thinking of that.

「Uhm.....Okaa-san, desu ka?」

In an instant, “n?” I thought, but when I think about it, I remembered that it was the first time Hikari saw Eleanor's human version.

Eleanor raised her head, she had a very complicated expression.

「Hikari. Let Okaa-san hug you」

「――un!」

Receiving my guarantee, Hikari hugged Eleanor happily.

Honestly, their height was the same of two little girls, and rather than mother and daughter, I could only see them as friends in kindergarden.

「W-What are you doing」

「Okaa-san」

「Uu.....」

Being hugged, and called, Eleanor was stuck on her words.

It felt that she was troubled, but it's doesn't seem she didn't like it.

「You are really mother and daughter huh, you really look alike」

「Un! I look like Okaa-san!」

Hikari smiled innocently.

And being moved by that, Eleanor's face gradually softens.

When she patted Hikari who was hugging her, Hikari hugged stronger. And Hikari made her mother spoil her. Because of that, Eleanor patted Hikari's head with a pleasant expression.

Circulation of happiness. Such words came to my mind.

「Uhm.....」

The staff let out an astonished voice. Un, she was here all the time.

「I don't know what is happening, but please do not come with an unexpected happy family circle」

「Sorry, sorry」

I apologized lightly, and went towards the table.

「Yes, then, from the start again. Welcome, Customer-san」

「By the way I'd like to ask, isn't the lottery machine became two」

I asked the staff who returned back to usual. The lottery machine on the top of the table became two.

The one was the not limited lottery anymore, the lottery machine that I drew from a few times.

The other one was a lottery machine that felt more modest.

「Yes, we started a new lottery」

Just like a chinese cold noodle huh.

「Is this also limited lottery?」

「No, this is continuous. It's just, there is a different way to draw it」

「Un?」

「Once for every day, you will be given the right to draw every time you come here. You can use that immediately to draw, and you can also stack them to draw all at once」

「Do I only need to come here」

「Yes. But, Customer-san himself needs to come here」

Something like a login bonus huh.

「And, what are the prizes? Looks like they aren't written anywhere」

「This one can be drawn for free, so it would be only humble items. They're not written means, please look forward drawing them」

「I see」

「By the way, when you get a miss with this one, it would be one silver for participation prize」

「It's really a miss huh」

「Well then, what will you do? The count right now is one time, will you draw?」

「Let me think」

I thought for a while

It's not bad drawing once, but stacking them and drawing at once is also good.

Well, what should I do.

「Otou-san, what's this?」

Hikari came with cute steps.

「Un? This is what you call a lottery. When you turn this, you can receive what comes out as a present」

「\*Pu!\*」

Eleanor who was behind laughed out.

「What is it」

「Present, you say.....you changed how to say it finely」

「Mu!」

「You also called me earlier, as Okaa-san」

Being pointed that out, I got a little embarrassed.

I wonder why, the words I use to talk to Hikari, changes depending from its point of view.

I wonder what this is.

Hikari saw the lottery machine for a bit, and asked.

「Is that so〜. ....if I turn it, can I get a prize?」

「Un? Yeah, of course you can」

It's my right to use it, but I had confirmed that I can get what comes out before when I tried it with Eleanor.

Because Hikari was making an excited face, I asked her.

「You want to try?」

「Un!」

「I see. Then, only once. Is it okay」

I asked the staff to make sure. And then, Hikari bows her head to the staff.

「Onee-chan, please」

「——」

The staff groaned for a bit. What is it?

「.....cute」

「Eh?」

「Ha! I-It's nothing」

The staff tried to hide it in a hurry. Why did she try to hide it? It's alright even if she thought she was cute.

While wondering why was that, I left that for a while, and explained the lottery to Hikari.

「You hold this handle, and turn it once. And, the one that comes out.....everything's a hit other than the black one」

「Is the black one not good?」

「It's because it's a miss. It's a shabby one」

「I see.....un! I'll do my best to not let it go black」

She made a small guts pose, it's cute.

「P-Please wait a minute」

The staff stopped before we turned it.

「It's the first time right, lottery. Uhm, for that girl」

「Well yeah」

She was only born yesterday so everything for her is the first time.

「T-Then.....I will especially make it a hit only once for the first time. To something other than a miss」

「Oi oi, is it alright doing that」

「It's only once for the first time, it's not like it would be jackpot for sure」

Well, it's true that there are a lot of things like that.

It a usual pattern that happens in a lot of places making the first draw only a hit.

It was a usual pattern, but. Un, well.

I looked at the staff, and then said to Hikari.

「Hikari. Say thanks to Onee-chan」

「Thank you, Onee-chan」

Hikari made a face that didn't understand anything, but she cutely bowed her head and said thanks.

And again, she mumbled “cute”, but I ignored it this time.

Hikari held the handle, and turned it with an excited face.

I also became excited.

The first draw that is sure to hit, I wonder what will come out.

The lottery machine turned once, and \*GaranGaran\* the handle bell rung.



Grasslands in the afternoon, the three of us, Eleanor, Hikari(human form) and I.

In Hikari's hands, a miniature size house, it was like a toy house.

She left that in the ground, and said to me.

「Otou-san, I left it」

「Yeah」

I nodded, and had strong thoughts to use the magic, Cottage, that we got from the lottery.

And then, the toy house gradually got bigger, and became to a size that people can enter normally.

「Wa~, Amazing~!」

「It really is amazing」

『Can you return it back』

「I'll try」

I returned the magic cottage, and picked it up.

I left that, and made it bigger.

「It's as I wanted huh」

『Is that not a very useful tool』

「Ne～ne～, Otou-san, can we enter inside?」

「Yeah」

I entered inside with Hikari.

Inside the cottage, was very empty.

The voice also really echoes, it felt like an apartment before moving in.

「Wa～, its wide inside～」

Hikari horsed around, and laid around.

「If I'm correct, she was saying that special furniture, and the room can also be expanded through lottery」

『She said that. Normal furniture can be placed inside, but she also said that it would be destroyed when returned back. But she also said that the clothes and accessories would be alright when it was kept inside the drawers』

「And that drawer is also from the lottery huh」

It was not flashy, but a convenient, and fun item.

Draw the lots, gradually gather the furniture, and expand the space.

Un, it's good.

The things that I can look forward from the lottery had increased.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 43**





## Chapter 43: Red-colored Giant Dragon

Night, in the bedroom.

The door opened when I was sleeping alone, and a girl entered.

It was footsteps that I was familiar. When I opened my eyes, there was Helen as I expected.

Helen who was wearing thin layers of clothes stopped in front of the bed, and looked at me intently.

「Kakeru-sama」

「n, what is it」

「I came to have your mercy」

Mercy——she means she wanted to be loved, huh.

「I also want to have a child like Hikari-sama. I want to have Kakeru-sama's child」

「My child?」

「Yes, a very lovely child like Hikari-sama」

Helen nodded clearly.

「Please」

Helen was begging.

It might be the first time that I saw Helen this serious.

「I got it」

There's no reason to refuse, the way she asked for it was cute.

That's why, the whole night, I loved Helen thoroughly.

It was already morning, Helen who was exhausted on the top of the bed said.

「If.....the child with Kakeru-sama was born safely」

「Safely?」

「Together.....can we live together here as parents」

An instant, I was surprised, and laughed after.

Helen who was asking for something that natural was very cute.

That's why, although the night has ended, I loved her more.

☆

Morning, after finishing the daily work, I was walking around the town of Roizen carelessly.

It was a walk around here and there randomly.

Suddenly, I saw that there's a commotion in the town's entrance.

Thinking what it was, I approached, and I saw a tattered soldier who had a lot of wounds.

The townspeople were looking at that like a crowd.

The town's soldier came, and raised the wounded soldier's body.

「What is it, what happened」

「Re.....Red Dragon appeared」

「What?!」

The soldier raised his voice. The noise of the townspeople had increased.

Disturbed, frightened, and when I look closely there were some people who ran away in panic.

Those people were shouting while running 「Red Dragon appeared」 , and spreads the fear further.

「Hurry up.....and run.....」

Leaving that as his last words, the soldier died.

☆

Lanmari Merchant Company, Delfina's mansion.

I decided to ask her what I didn't understand for the meantime and warped there, and told her happened earlier as it was.

Delfina's face colors changed. Silent, but she made a grave face.

「Please wait for a while」

She said that and let me wait, Delfina called her subordinate. She whispered to the man who entered.

The subordinate changed his face colors, and jumped out of the room.

It was like this since earlier. The townspeople, Delfina, and even the subordinate she whispered to.

Everybody, they were reacting the the term 「Red Dragon」 .

「What the heck is a Red Dragon」

「It is a dragon.....a kind of dragon that has its days numbered」

She means, about to die? Then, why are everybody that frightened?

Guessing my question, Delfina started to explain in a silent tone.

「The ones that are called dragons, all have tremendous powers, they are living beings that have high intelligence. In both, they have far more than humans have」

Is that clear? Delfina made a face of that.

If it was dragons, then surely that would probably be true, I nodded in return.

「Proud, they are acting with the pride that they have as a dragon. From the time they were born, until they die」

「.....and?」

「There are few ends for those dragons. The stronger, the higher the intelligence the dragons have, at the time that their life was about to end, their power.....and their body size itself, explosively increases. You can think of it as the candle's last sparkle」

「They get stronger」

「Yes. And this is the important part, dragons that become like that have their intelligence and reason disappear」

「Mu!」

I somehow found how it was.

「Their powers devour their intelligence, and become something that only spreads out violence. From the color that is emitted from its body at when they became like that, they are called Red Dragons」

「The dragons that are already strong, are running wildly with ten times the power huh.

「Well, that figures out why everyone is scared」

「Dragons that have that kind of possibility have high intelligence basically, and they also have a huge pride, so they would either have their end in some place no one would know, or take care of themselves. Because they are thinking that, they did not want to see their pathetic appearance, and they do not want to show it to anyone else」

「I see」

「But rarely, there are ones who clings to their life」

「Those dragons become epitomes of destruction——Red Dragons, it was like that huh」

「It is as how you have said」

I figured out most of the story.

「I made someone to run and check it earlier. Soon, I think that we would know the current situation」

「Current situation?」

「It is impossible that wouldn't be any casualties when a Red Dragon appears. That is proven by histo――」

When Delfina was only starting to say that, her subordinate earlier ran inside.

Throwing away even the leeway of knocking, he came back only to report immediately.

「Delfina-sama!」

「Un」

「Rodos is.....」

「Rodos?」

I asked Delfina.

「It is a commercial city that has approximately ten million in population desu wa」

It's quite a huge city huh. I mean, isn't that the largest one since I came to this world?

「What is it with Rodos」

「It was devastated」

「Devastated?」

I mumbled. Delfina's subordinate said.

「It was devastated, and the city itself was mostly in ruins」

「What happened to the residents?」

「They knew the information that the Red Dragon attacked a different town beforehand, so almost every resident has escaped. But, their town is.....」

「An abandoned town and Red Dragon. That would probably take 10 years to restore」

Delfina said. The casualties were that huge huh.

「What about the subjugation?」

「Helen-denka and General Gigis leading a few thousands of soldiers, are on their way. And just in case, they have sent rescue request to the adventurer guild and the Undying Saint Melissa」

「As expected of Helen-denka, her decision is quick」

That's too much for one dragon.

At this time, I was thinking of it like that.

☆

「Helen-denka!」

One soldier jumps into the tent.

「The main troops have entered the battle against the Red Dragon • Olivia in the valley. The battle situation is 50-50, Gigis-sama is asking for reinforcements if possible」

「General Gigis and 2000 soldiers, and finally equal huh. That is very scary」

I thought for a while, and ask Fortis who was beside me.



「How many soldiers are there that we can move」

「If it was Denka's personal defense troops, a thousand as soon as you want」

「Send them immediately. The fight against the red dragon should not be prolonged」

「Ha!」

「You should take command」

「But with that, the safety of Denka's surroundings」

「Olivia must be defeated first. You saw the ruined Rodos right. Tragedies like that should not be increased」

「――! As you command. I will reinforce them immediately」

Obedying my order, Fortis was about to jump out of the tent, at that time.

「R-Reporting」

A soldier jumped inside.

With an irregular expression, with a hurry.

I somehow felt a terrible feeling with it.

「What happened」

Composedly, composedly, while I was letting myself hear, I asked the soldier.

But.

「Gigis-sama dead in action! The subjugation army main force rout」

「.....」

No way.

Those words came to my mind first.

But, it was real.

I heard the roar of the dragon from far away.

It was not a death cry, it was a roar that made me feel its anger.

The Red Dragon • Olivia is alive, and it was the proof that it was angry.

「What happened? Was it not an equal fight earlier?」

「Gigis-sama and the surroundings were burned down by the dragon's breath. The front lines that lost Gigis-sama fell into chaos」

「.....the casualties are」

「There are only 30% who can move.....but they have started to rout, so.....」

The soldier did not finish saying it.

Almost annihilated, I knew that it was annihilation as his words said.

For it to become like this in an instant.....it was something that far beyond expectations.

「What happened to Olivia?」

「It is moving towards west」

「West.....this is bad, in that direction, Reya is」

「There are 20 thousand people. There is still distance, but it would probably reach there without taking a day」

Fortis said with a very sour face.

I ordered the soldier.

「Run immediately to Reya, make the residents evacuate」

「Yes!」

「Fortis, collect the fleeing soldiers, and re-organize them as much as possible」

「What will Denka do」

「I will lead the soldiers left, and stop Olivia at its feet」

「It is too dangerous!」

「The soldiers are not enough. The morale must be raised even a little or else it would not be stopped at all. And the best way to increase the morale, is for me to stand there」

「But——」

「Fortis」

I called his name, and stared straight at him.

After staring for a while, his side was the one who gave up.

「I have understood. I will immediately collect the fleeing soldiers, and move as reinforcement」

「That is good」

Fortis jumped out.

I led my personal soldiers, and chased after the Red Dragon • Olivia.

「.....Kakeru-sama」

My right hand, was grabbing my stomach.

☆

「Message! Centurion Spiros dead in action!」

「The ten men commander directly below——promote Pan to a Centurion. And order to continue stopping it」

「Yes!」

The messenger soldier went running.

In front of me.....I could see the huge red dragon that was like a mountain from afar.

Until I was able to see it directly, I could not imagine that it was this huge.

U~un, it was larger than what I have imagined, was more precise to say. It was clearly, more huge by one level than the Red Dragons that was written in the records.

Was the record wrong, or is Olivia special.

「Message! Fortis-sama, wounded! He has no consciousness having grave wounds!」

「Evacuate immediately. Promote the person who has the highest rank there by one rank, and let him lead the soldiers」

The soldiers that Fortis re-organized were dying one next to the other.

Still, we cannot move back, if we move back from here, Reya would be.....

At least, just like Rodos, we should buy time for the residents to evacuate.

But as if to make fun of that, the soldiers were dying one next to the other.

The Red Dragon • Olivia was gradually closing its distance.

It was closing in while scattering violence.

It's the limit, I felt.

It could not be blocked more than this, more than this, even I would――.

But.

If we move back from here, the residents of Reya, more than half of them would most probably be caught up by the violence of the dragon.

Hesitation.

「Denka! It would not take any longer」

「.....stand your grounds」

At the end of hesitating, I decided.

The casualties for the common people should never be allowed.

A few hundred soldiers and I.

Twenty thousand people.

It should probably be, the latter that has the balance tilted in.

「Then, Denka should at least run away. We would take care of here」

「Thank you, but it looks like it was too late」

Breaking through the wall of decreasing soldiers at an accelerating pace, the Red Dragon closed in.

A roar that shakes the land. Earthquake that was enough to not anyone stand.

Death, had come in front of me.

My hand touched around my abdomen.

At least, those words came to my mind.

A picture of a happy family of three came up to my mind.

I closed my eyes. At least, I could die thinking of that.

At that instant, a different kind of roar echoed.

Falling down from the heavens as if a dark lightning, stopping the Red Dragon's march.

The next instance, one man stood with an air of composure, having in his hands, a dark light.

Demon Sword in the right hand, and Demon Sword on the left.

「Kakeru-sama!」

The wielder of two Demon Swords, he reflected into my eyes as a savior.

# **Kujibiki Tokushou: Musou Hāremu ken - Chapter 44**





## Chapter 44: Olivia

I drew out Eleanor that was pierced to the ground. I heard a shouting voice inside my head immediately.

『You bastard! You threw me with full force!』

「It was an emergency so it can't be helped, you're the only one that I was able to throw that was in my hand. There's no way I could've thrown Hikari too」

『Of course!』

「And, you're the only one that can be in between that and stop it」

I looked at the dragon in front of me. The dragon that was kicking the hell out of the soldiers while charging had stopped its momentum completely.

「It's true that it stopped. It's not for show that you're living as a Demon Sword for hundreds of years」

『As expected of Okaa-san〜』

『F-Fun! That's natural』

With Hikari's cheer, Eleanor's momentum gradually decreased.

I was somehow able to imagine her looking to the side with blushed face.

I saw Helen at the opposite side of the dragon.

In the middle of fleeing soldiers, Helen was staring here intently.

「Helen!」

「Yes!」

「Leave it to me!」

「――! Good luck」

She only said that, and Helen started giving orders to the soldiers near her.

Within the distance her order had reached, tens of soldiers had gathered, and retreated while protecting her.

After I looked that off, I faced the dragon.

It was ridiculously huge, a dragon that emits red light from its whole body.

It had its bloodshot eyes glaring at me.

「Ghuooooooooooooon!」

It roared gazing up to the heavens. The sleeves of my clothing were trembling.

Its front feet swung down towards me.

I jumped straight to the side, and hit Eleanor to the front feet that I dodged.

There was a metallic sound, and it was blocked away.

「It's hard huh」

『Seems like it』

『Otou-san, are you okay?』

Hikari's worried voice echoed inside my head.

「It's alright, Hikari. Right, Eleanor」

『Of course』

『Really?』

It still seemed like a worried voice.

「I should show her, that it has no problem」

『I guess so』

Eleanor, and Hikari.

I made a stance with Eleanor on the right, and held Hikari back-handed.

I made a stance with the two Demon Swords, clad their auras to my body, and jumped towards the dragon.

☆

「Helen-sama! Where should we go」

While retreating, one soldier asked.

It was one of the tens of soldiers that I was able to gather somehow.

I thought for a while, and answered.

「We are going towards Reya. We will re-organize there for once」

「Ha!」

While being protected by soldiers, I moved towards Reya.

After moving for a while, I saw a group moving towards us from ahead.

「Is it reinforcement」

「That is.....this is bad! Helen-sama, they are bandits」

「Bandits?」

Was it like that? While I was thinking of that question, the group came in front of us.

They really looked like the kinds of bandits, and their numbers are three times of us.

「What? Government soldiers?」

「Probably, that woman in the middle. That's possibly」

「Yeah. A high noblewoman protected by the government soldiers, coming from the direction of the dragon」

The man who was the leader grinned, smiled showing his dark teeth.

「The rumored Princess Helen huh」

「That's for sure」

「Today's a good day. Not only were able to get valuable things, there's even this kind of

bonus」

The bandits were grinning while looking at me.

They were disgusting, unpleasant eyes.

But, rather than that.

「Valuable things.....?」

「They are looters. The residents of Reya should probably have evacuated, so these guys have looted it」

One of the soldiers said.

「How can you do something like that.....」

「What the heck are you talking about」

The bandit leader said with a grinning face.

「This is called waste recovery. Even if it was left just like that, it's going to be trampled by the dragon right? Rather than something that's such a waste, we can use it to do "good" things, that's better. right」

「That's right, that's right」

「As expected of boss, you're too smart」

The bandits talked while having a disgusting smile.

「Rather than that」

I stepped one step backward.

「Since we've met, I will take the princess with us」

「Honestly, compared to the junk that we collected, the princess has a lot more value」

My soldiers repulsed.

「Don't fuck around!」

「I won't let you let touch even Princess, whatever happens」

「Ho～n. Then we'll just use force. Let's go you bastards!」

The bandits attacked.

The soldiers came in front and fought.

Soldiers that were wounded in the fight, their opponent was more than three times.

Gradually, one by one, they are being defeated.

「Helen-sama, please run away while we are stopping them」

「But」

「Please hurry」

Questions and answers, hesitation in an instant. That was fatal.

I turned around and tried to run away, but the bandit leader got in front of me.

「O,tto, you can't run from me」

「Ku!」

I heard a scream behind me, and it became quiet.

I knew that all of the soldiers that were protecting me were killed.

「Come now, dear princess, give up already」

「.....」

I saw through the bandits.

The giant body of the Red Dragon that could even be seen here.

And Kakeru-sama who was fighting it.

Kakeru-sama was overwhelming the Red Dragon. With Demon Swords in both hands, he was overwhelming Olivia that destroyed our army.

As expected of Kakeru-sama. I thought from the bottom of my heart.

But, that is.

It means that I would not be saved this time.

He was overwhelming it, but it would still take time to defeat it, and there is also distance.

I closed my eyes. And, gave up.

This body is Kakeru-sama's, I cannot let any other men touch me.



I thought, the instance that I was about to bite my tongue.

「UGYAAA!!」

「Who the fuck are you!」

I heard death cries of the men from behind.

I opened my eyes, and looked back.

The bandits were being slashed down one next to the other. And the one who was there――.

「Nana-sama?!」

Nana Kanou.

One of Kakeru-sama's women. I have seen her once in the battlefield, but she slashed at the bandits, and saved me.

「I'm sorry I was late」

「Rather than that, why are you here?」

「I came with the order of Aruji to save you. He ordered to send you to a safe place, whatever happens」

「Kakeru-sama has.....」

Was he worried about me?

Warmth swelled out from my chest, I grabbed my belly.

And while I was doing that, the bandits that were around 30 people slashed and killed by Nana.

「Come now, let's go」

「Rather than me, to Kakeru-sama's place!」

Nana shook her head silently.

「There is no need. There is no way that Aruji would lose with something like that」

「.....!」

I looked behind, and saw Kakeru-sama.

Kakeru-sama who was in a skirmish with the Red Dragon.

Even alone, Kakeru-sama who was able to fight more than equally.

It was true, our help——it did not look like he even needed Nana's help.

☆

Since I came to this world, this was the longest fight.

The dragon's scales is hard, and if I didn't slash with my hips on it, even Eleanor would be blocked away.

Even if I shot it with magic, it was only in rage and it's not clear if it dealt damage.

And above that, its attacks is heavy, and the flames that came out from its mouth have a large range making it hard to dodge.

After dodging and slashing at it for an hour, its body had gotten smaller compared from the start.

It was a five-story building at the start, but it only had half of that right now.

『It's movements have stopped』

I heard Eleanor's voice that I didn't hear that much during the fight.

It's true that the dragon's movements had stopped, on top of that.

『It's staring at us, Otou-san』

Not the bloodshot eyes at the start, its eyes had felt they have reason, it was looking at me with peacefully.

【Human child】

I heard the dragon's voice.

It was completely different from a human's, and a different type of voice from Eleanor or Hikari.

【For stopping me, I have gratitude】

It probably returned to its senses.....its end was near.

The dragon that told me that collapsed to the ground, and stopped its movement.

Its skin fell into crumbles, its body was destroyed.

「It's finished huh」

『Umu』

I returned Eleanor to her sheath, Hikari changed into human form.

I looked around.

While fighting, I didn't have the leeway of looking around, but when I look closely, soldiers that were killed by the dragon were here and there.

「With one dragon.....how many casualties were there」

『This time, it even more little』

Eleanor said casually.

『I have seen Red Dragons closely a lot of times, but this time have lesser casualties overwhelmingly. About 1/4』

「I see」

If Eleanor was saying it, then it was probably true.

Even if she's like that, she's a Demon Sword that had lived for hundreds of years, she's what you call the living witness of history.

「Whatever, it was good that had ended. I'll leave the rest to Helen」

『I guess so』

「Let's go home」

When I was going to jump with the Warp Feather, I noticed that Hikari was not around.

I looked around, and called out to Hikari

「Hikari? Where are you」

「I'm here〜」

I heard Hikari's voice from afar.

The dragon's corpse, from the back of the tattered dragon, Hikari came out.

Hikari was, hugging an egg.

An egg that was big enough for Hikari to hug with both hands.

「Hikari.....what's that」

「It was shining」

「Shining, you say」

「It was shining inside that」

Hikari looked at the decaying dragon while hugging the egg.

What does she mean? When I was thinking of that.

『Reincarnation, huh』

「Reincarnation?」

『There are rare times. The dragon that had ended its life, it returns to its egg instead of dying. I don't know the detailed though』

It was something that I probably heard somewhere.

『By the way, it will hatch soon』

「Wha!」

When I was surprised, as Eleanor had said, \*Pishi\* the egg started to crack.

\*PishiPishiPishi\*, it cracked. \*Paka\*, it opened from the top.

What appeared from inside, was a small winged dragon that was about the size of a small dog.

I put my hand to Eleanor's handle——but.

「Myu〜」

The dragon's tongue came out, \*Pero\* licked Hikari's cheeks.

After that, it jumped out of its shell, clung to Hikari, and snuggled.

Uhhh.....this, maybe.

Was it that, the thing that makes the chicks think that the first animal they saw is its parent?

The Chibi Dragon snuggles Hikari, and Hikari was tickled, but happily played with the Chibi Dragon.

『It looks like it's safe』

「.....looks like that」

I don't know what's going to happen, but it's probably okay.

I removed my hand from Eleanor, and after watching Hikari and Chibi Dragon play around, we came back together using the Warp Feather.

**Epub Maker : [Novel Epubs](#)**